

The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes

Sir Arthur Conan Doyle

The Project Gutenberg EBook of The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes
by Sir Arthur Conan Doyle
!"#\$ in our series by Sir Arthur Conan Doyle%

Copyright laws are changing all over the world(Be sure to check the
copyright laws for your country before downloading or redistributing
this or any other Project Gutenberg eBook(

This header should be the first thing seen when viewing this Project
Gutenberg file(Please do not remove it(Do not change or edit the
header without written permission(

Please read the legal statement and other information about the
eBook and Project Gutenberg at the bottom of this file(Included is
important information about your specific rights and restrictions in
how the file may be used(You can also find out about how to make a
donation to Project Gutenberg* and how to get involved(

-- Welcome To The World of Free Plain Vanilla Electronic Texts--

--EBooks Readable By Both Humans and By Computers* Since 1991--

-----These eBooks Were Prepared By Thousands of Volunteers5-----

Title: The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes

Author: Sir Arthur Conan Doyle

Release Date: March 2003 [EBook #99#:
Most recently updated; cover <3* <==<:

Edition: #<

Language: English

Character set encoding: ASCII

--- START ?/ THE PROJECT GATE; BE2G EB??B* THE AD0E;TA2ES ?/
SHE2>?CB H?>7ES ---

!Additional editing by Rose Menendez%

THE AD0E ; TA2ES ? / SHE2>?CB H?>7ES by S+2 A2THA2 C? ; A ; D? ,>E

+(A Scandal in Bohe ia
++(The 2edDheaded >eague
++(A Case of +dentity
+0(The Bosco be 0alley 7ystery
0(The /ive ?range Pi&s
0+(The 7an ' ith the T ' isted >i&
0++(The Adventure of the Blue Carbuncle
0++(The Adventure of the S&eckled Band
+E(The Adventure of the Engineer's Thu b
E(The Adventure of the ;oble Bachelor
E+(The Adventure of the Beryl Coronet
E++(The Adventure of the Co&&er Beeches

AD0E ; TA2E +(A SCA ; DA> + ; B?HE 7+A

+(

To Sherlock Hol es she is al 'ays THE 'o an(+ have seldo heard
hi ention her under any other na e(+n his eyes she ecli&ses
and &redo inates the 'hole of her se1(+t 'as not that he felt
any e otion akin to love for +rene Adler(All e otions* and that
one &articularly* 'ere abhorrent to his cold* &recise but
ad irably balanced ind(He 'as* +take it* the ost &erfect
reasoning and observing achine that the 'orld has seen* but as a
lover he 'ould have &laced hi self in a false &osition(He never
s&oke of the softer &assions* save 'ith a gibe and a sneer(They
'ere ad irable things for the observerDe1cellent for dra 'ing the
veil fro en's otives and actions(But for the trained reasoner
to ad it such intrusions into his o 'n delicate and finely
adjusted te &era ent 'as to introduce a distracting factor 'hich
ight thro 'a doubt u&on all his ental results(Grit in a
sensitive instru ent* or a crack in one of his o 'n highD&o 'er
lenses* 'ould not be ore disturbing than a strong e otion in a
nature such as his(And yet there 'as but one 'o an to hi * and
that 'o an 'as the late +rene Adler* of dubious and Questionable
e ory(

+ had seen little of Hol es lately(7y arriage had drifted us
a 'ay fro each other(7y o 'n co &lete ha&&iness* and the
ho edcentred interests 'hich rise u& around the an 'ho first
finds hi self aster of his o 'n establish ent* 'ere sufficient to
absorb all y attention* 'hile Hol es* 'ho loathed every for of
society 'ith his 'hole Bohe ian soul* re ained in our lodgings in
Baker Street* buried a ong his old books* and alternating fro
'eek to 'eek bet 'een cocaine and a bition* the dro 'siness of the
drug* and the fierce energy of his o 'n keen nature(He 'as still*
as ever* dee&ly attracted by the study of cri e* and occu&ied his
i ense faculties and e1traordinary &o 'ers of observation in

following out those clues* and clearing up those mysteries which had been abandoned as hopeless by the official police (/ro ti e to ti e + heard so e vague account of his doings of his su ons to Tessa in the case of the Treacher* of his clearing up of the singular tragedy of the Atkinson brothers at Trincomalee* and finally of the mission which he had accomplished so delicately and successfully for the reigning family of Holland(Beyond these signs of his activity* however* which + merely shared with all the readers of the daily press* + knew little of for ever friend and companion(

One night it was on the twentieth of March* #HHHDD+ as returning from a journey to a patient (for + had not returned to civil practice* + when + lay led e through Baker Street(As + passed the wellremembered door* which must always be associated in + mind with + ooing* and with the dark incidents of the Study in Scarlet* + was seized with a keen desire to see Holmes again* and to know how he was employing his extraordinary powers(His rooms were brilliantly lit* and even as + looked up* + saw his tall spare figure stand out in a dark silhouette against the blind(He was facing the room softly* eagerly* with his head sunk upon his chest and his hands clasped behind him (To see how + knew his every mood and habit* his attitude and manner told their own story(He was at work again(He had risen out of his drugcreated dreams and was hot upon the scent of some new &roble (+ rang the bell and was shown up to the chamber which had formerly been in &art + own(

His manner was not effusive(+ seldom was but he was glad* + think* to see e(with hardly a word spoken* but with a kindly eye* he +aved e to an armchair* threw across his case of cigars* and indicated a spirit case and a gasogene in the corner(Then he stood before the fire and looked e over in his singular introspective fashion(

Edlock suits you*) he remarked(+ think* Watson* that you have put on seven and a half pounds since + saw you()

Seven? + answered(

Indeed* + should have thought a little more(@ust a trifle more* + fancy* Watson(And in practice again* + observe(you did not tell e that you intended to go into harness()

Then* how do you know J)

+ see it* + deduce it(How do + know that you have been getting yourself very wet lately* and that you have a lost clumsy and careless servant girlJ)

My dear Holmes*) said +)this is too much(you would certainly have been burned* had you lived a few centuries ago(+ is true that + had a country walk on Thursday and came home in a dreadful mess* but as + have changed my clothes + can't imagine how you deduce it(As to Mary Anne* she is incorrigible* and my wife has given her notice* but there* again* + fail to see how you work it out()

He chuckled to himself and rubbed his long* nervous hands together(

)It is si licity itself*) said he() y eyes tell e that on the inside of your left shoe* just ' here the firelight strikes it* the leather is scored by si1 al ost &arallel cuts(?bviously they have been caused by so eone ' ho has very carelessly scra&ed round the edges of the sole in order to re ove crusted ud fro it(Hence* you see* y double deduction that you had been out in vile ' eather* and that you had a &articularly alignant boot&slitting s&eci en of the >ondon slavey(As to your &ractice* if a gentle an ' alks into y roo s s elling of iodofo * ' ith a black ark of nitrate of silver u&on his right forefinger* and a bulge on the right side of his to&Dhat to sho ' ' here he has secreted his stethosco&e* + ust be dull* indeed* if + do not &ronounce hi to be an active e ber of the edical &rofession()

+ could not hel& laughing at the ease ' ith ' hich he e1&lained his &rocess of deduction() . hen + hear you give your reasons*) + re arked*)the thing al ' ays a&&ears to e to be so ridiculously si &le that + could easily do it yself* though at each successive instance of your reasoning + a baffled until you e1&lain your &rocess(And yet + believe that y eyes are as good as yours()

)Kuite so*) he ans ' ered* lighting a cigarette* and thro ' ing hi self do ' n into an ar chair() , ou see* but you do not observe(The distinction is clear(/or e1a &le* you have freGuently seen the ste&s ' hich lead u& fro the hall to this roo ()

)/reGuently()

)Ho ' oftenJ)

) . ell* so e hundreds of ti es()

)Then ho ' any are thereJ)

)Ho ' anyJ + don't kno ' ()

)Kuite so5 , ou have not observed(And yet you have seen(That is just y &oint(; o ' * + kno ' that there are seventeen ste&s* because + have both seen and observed(By&the& ' ay* since you are interested in these little &roble s* and since you are good enough to chronicle one or t ' o of y trifling e1&eriences* you ay be interested in this() He thre ' over a sheet of thick* &ink&tinted note&a&er ' hich had been lying o&en u&on the table()t ca e by the last &ost*) said he() 2ead it aloud()

The note ' as undated* and ' ithout either signature or address(

)There ' ill call u&on you to&nigh* at a Guarter to eight of&clock*) it said*)a gentle an ' ho desires to consult you u&on a atter of the very dee&est o&ent(, our recent services to one of the royal houses of Euro&e have sho ' n that you are one ' ho ay safely be trusted ' ith atters ' hich are of an i&ortance ' hich

can hardly be exaggerated(This account of you 'e have from all
Quarters received(Be in your chamber then at that hour* and do
not take it as a loss if your visitor 'ear a ask()

)This is indeed a mystery*) + remarked() . hat do you imagine that
it meansJ)

)+ have no data yet(+it is a capital mistake to theorise before
one has data(+insensibly one begins to twist facts to suit
theories* instead of theories to suit facts(But the note itself(
. hat do you deduce from itJ)

+ carefully examined the 'riting* and the &u&on 'hich it 'as
'ritten(

)The 'an 'ho 'rote it 'as &resu ably 'ell to do*) + remarked*
endeavouring to imitate 'y co 'anion's &rocesses()Such &u&er
could not be bought under half a crown a &acket(+it is &eculiarly
strong and stiff()

)Peculiar!!that is the very 'ord*) said Holmes()+it is not an
English &u&er at all(Hold it u& to the light()

+ did so* and saw a large)E) 'ith a small)g*) a)P*) and a
large)G) 'ith a small)t) 'oven into the texture of the &u&er(

) . hat do you make of thatJ) asked Holmes(

)The name of the 'aker* no doubt! or his monogram* rather()

) ; not at all(The 'G' 'ith the small 't' stands for
'Gesellschaft' 'hich is the German for 'Co 'any(' +it is a
customary contraction like our 'Co(' 'P*' of course* stands for
'Pa&ier(' ; o' for the 'Eg(' >et us glance at our Continental
Gacetteer() He took down a heavy brown volume from his shelves(
)Eglo '* Eglonit!!here 'e are* Egria(+it is in a German &s&eaking
country!!in Bohemia* not far from Carlsbad('2e arkable as being
the scene of the death of . allenstein* and for its numerous
glass &actories and &u&er &ills(' Ha* ha* 'y boy* ' hat do you
make of thatJ) His eyes &s&arked* and he sent u& a great blue
triumphant cloud from his cigarette(

)The &u&er 'as made in Bohemia*) + said(

)Precisely(And the 'an 'ho 'rote the note is a German(Do you
note the &eculiar construction of the sentence!!This account of
you 'e have from all Quarters received(' A /renchman or Russian
could not have 'ritten that(+it is the German 'ho is so
uncourteous to his verbs(+it only remains* therefore* to discover
' hat is 'anted by this German 'ho 'rites u&on Bohemian &u&er and
&refers 'earing a ask to showing his face(And here he comes* if
+ a not mistaken* to resolve all our doubts()

As he &s&oke there 'as the sharp sound of horses' hoofs and
grating 'heels against the curb* followed by a sharp &ull at the
bell(Holmes 'histled(

)A &air* by the sound*) said he(), es*) he continued* glancing out of the 'indo' ()A nice little brougha and a &air of beauties(A hundred and fifty guineas a&iece(There's money in this case* . atson* if there is nothing else()

)+ think that + had better go* Hol es()

) ; ot a bit* Doctor(Stay ' here you are(+ a lost ' ithout y Bos ' ell(And this &ro ises to be interesting(+t ' ould be a &ity to iss it()

)But your clientDD)

) ; ever ind hi (+ ay ' ant your hel&* and so ay he(Here he co es(Sit do ' n in that ar chair* Doctor* and give us your best attention()

A slo ' and heavy ste&* ' hich had been heard u&on the stairs and in the &assage* &aised i ediatly outside the door(Then there ' as a loud and authoritative ta&(

)Co e in5) said Hol es(

A an entered ' ho could hardly have been less than si1 feet si1 inches in height* ' ith the chest and li bs of a Hercules(His dress ' as rich ' ith a richness ' hich ' ould* in England* be looked u&on as akin to bad taste(Heavy bands of astrakhan ' ere slashed across the sleeves and fronts of his doubleDbreasted coat* ' hile the dee& blue cloak ' hich ' as thro ' n over his shoulders ' as lined ' ith fla edcoloured silk and secured at the neck ' ith a brooch ' hich consisted of a single fla ing beryl(Boots ' hich e1tended half ' ay u& his calves* and ' hich ' ere tri ed at the to&s ' ith rich bro ' n fur* co &leted the i &ression of barbaric o&ulence ' hich ' as suggested by his ' hole a&&earance(He carried a broadDbri ed hat in his hand* ' hile he ' ore across the u&&er &art of his face* e1tending do ' n &ast the cheekbones* a black viCard ask* ' hich he had a&&arently adjusted that very o ent* for his hand ' as still raised to it as he entered(/ro the lo ' er &art of the face he a&&eared to be a an of strong character* ' ith a thick* hanging li&* and a long* straight chin suggestive of resolution &ushed to the length of obstinacy(

) , ou had y noteJ) he asked ' ith a dee& harsh voice and a strongly arked Ger an accent()+ told you that + ' ould call() He looked fro one to the other of us* as if uncertain ' hich to address(

)Pray take a seat*) said Hol es()This is y friend and colleague* Dr(. atson* ' ho is occasionally good enough to hel& e in y cases(. ho have + the honour to addressJ)

) , ou ay address e as the Count Oon Bra * a Bohe ian noble an(+ understand that this gentle an* your friend* is a an of honour and discretion* ' ho + ay trust ' ith a atter of the ost e1tre e i &ortance(+f not* + should uch &refer to co unicate ' ith you alone()

+ rose to go* but Holmes caught me by the wrist and pushed me back into my chair()it is both* or none*) said he() , you may say before this gentleman anything which you may say to me()

The Count shrugged his broad shoulders()Then + must begin*) said he*)by binding you both to absolute secrecy for two years! at the end of that time the matter will be of no importance(At present it is not too much to say that it is of such weight it may have an influence upon European history()

)+ &roise*) said Holmes(

)And +()

) , you will excuse this ask*) continued our strange visitor()The august person whose employs wishes his agent to be unknown to you* and + may confess at once that the title by which + have just called myself is not exactly my own()

)+ 'as a 'are of it*) said Holmes dryly(

)The circumstances are of great delicacy* and every precaution has to be taken to prevent what might grow to be an immense scandal and seriously compromise one of the reigning families of Europe(To speak plainly* the matter implicates the great House of Hapsburg hereditary kings of Bohemia()

)+ 'as also a 'are of that*) murmured Holmes* settling himself down in his arm chair and closing his eyes(

Our visitor glanced with some apparent surprise at the languid lounging figure of the man who had been no doubt selected to him as the most incisive reasoner and most energetic agent in Europe(Holmes slowly reopened his eyes and looked intently at his gigantic client(

)if your Majesty would condescend to state your case*) he remarked*)+ should be better able to advise you()

The man sprang from his chair and paced up and down the room in uncontrollable agitation(Then* with a gesture of desperation* he tore the ask from his face and hurled it upon the ground() , you are right*) he criedI + at the Bing(. why should + attempt to conceal itJ)

) . why* indeedJ) murmured Holmes() , our Majesty had not spoken before + 'as a 'are that + 'as addressing Wilhelm Gottsreich Sigismond von Hapsburg Grand Duke of Cassel/Elstein* and hereditary King of Bohemia()

)But you can understand*) said our strange visitor* sitting down once more and passing his hand over his high white forehead*)you can understand that + am not accustomed to doing such business in my own person(, yet the matter was so delicate that + could not confide it to an agent without putting myself in his power(+ have come incognito from Prague for the purpose of consulting you()

)Then* &ray consult*) said Holmes* shutting his eyes once more(

)The facts are briefly these: So five years ago* during a lengthy visit to . arsa '* + made the acquaintance of the 'ellDkno 'n adventuress* +rene Adler(The name is no doubt familiar to you()

)Bindly look her u& in y inde1* Doctor*) surured Holmes 'ithout o&ening his eyes(/or many years he had ado&ted a system of docketing all &aragra&hs concerning men and things* so that it 'as difficult to name a subject or a &erson on 'hich he could not at once furnish information(+n this case + found her biogra&hy sand 'iched in bet 'een that of a Hebre ' rabbi and that of a staffDco ander 'ho had 'ritten a onogra&h u&on the dee&Dsea fishes(

)>et e see5) said Holmes()Hu 5 Born in ; e ' @ersey in the year #H\$H(ContratoDDhu 5 >a Scala* hu 5 Pri a donna + &erial ?&era of . arsa ' DDyes5 2etired fro o&eratic stageDDha5 >iving in >ondonDDGuite so5 , our 7ajesty* as + understand* became entangled 'ith this young &erson* 'rote her some co &ro ising letters* and is no ' desirous of getting those letters back()

)Precisely so(But ho ' DD)

) . as there a secret marriageJ)

) ; one()

) ; o legal &a&ers or certificatesJ)

) ; one()

)Then + fail to follo ' your 7ajesty(+f this young &erson should &roduce her letters for blackmailing or other &ur&oses* ho ' is she to &rove their authenticityJ)

)There is the 'riting()

)Pooh* &ooh5 /orgery()

)7y &rivate noteD&a&er()

)Stolen()

)7y o ' n seal()

)+ itated()

)7y &hotogra&h()

)Bought()

) . e ' ere both in the &hotogra&h()

)?h* dear5 That is very bad5 , our 7ajesty has indeed committed an indiscretion()

)+ 'as adDDinsane()

) ,ou have co &ro ised yourself seriously()

)+ 'as only Cro ' n Prince then(+ ' as young(+ a but thirty no ' ()

)+t ust be recovered()

) . e have tried and failed()

) ,our 7ajesty ust &ay(+t ust be bought()

)She ' ill not sell()

)Stolen* then()

)/ive atte &ts have been ade(T ' ice burglars in y &ay ransacked her house(?nce ' e diverted her luggage ' hen she travelled(T ' ice she has been ' aylaid(There has been no result()

) ; o sign of itJ)

)Absolutely none()

Hol es laughed()+t is Guite a &retty little &roble *) said he(

)But a very serious one to e*) returned the Bing re&roachfully(

)Oery* indeed(And ' hat does she &ro&ose to do ' ith the &hotogra&hJ)

)To ruin e()

)But ho ' J)

)+ a about to be arried()

)So + have heard()

)To Clotilde >oth an von Sa1eD7 eningen* second daughter of the Bing of Scandinavia(,ou ay kno ' the strict &rinci&les of her fa ily(She is herself the very soul of delicacy(A shado ' of a doubt as to y conduct ' ould bring the atter to an end()

)And +rene AdlerJ)

)Threatens to send the the &hotogra&h(And she ' ill do it(+ kno ' that she ' ill do it(,ou do not kno ' her* but she has a soul of steel(She has the face of the ost beautiful of ' o en* and the ind of the ost resolute of en(2ather than + should arry another ' o an* there are no lengths to ' hich she ' ould not goDDnone()

) ,ou are sure that she has not sent it yetJ)

)+ a sure()

)And 'hyJ)

)Because she has said that she 'ould send it on the day 'hen the betrothal 'as &blicly &roclai ed(That 'ill be ne1t 7 onday()

)?h* then 'e have three days yet*) said Hol es 'ith a ya ' n()That is very fortunate* as + have one or t ' o atters of i &ortance to look into just at &resent(, our 7 ajesty ' ill* of course* stay in >ondon for the &resentJ)

)Certainly(, ou ' ill find e at the >angha under the na e of the Count 0on Bra ()

)Then + shall dro& you a line to let you kno ' ho ' ' e &rogress()

)Pray do so(+ shall be all an1iety()

)Then* as to oneyJ)

) , ou have carte blanche()

)AbsolutelyJ)

)+ tell you that + ' ould give one of the &rovinces of y kingdo to have that &hotogra&h()

)And for &resent e1&ensesJ)

The Bing took a heavy cha ois leather bag fro under his cloak and laid it on the table(

)There are three hundred &ounds in gold and seven hundred in notes*) he said(

Hol es scribbled a recei&t u&on a sheet of his noteDbook and handed it to hi (

)And 7ade oiselle's addressJ) he asked(

)+s Briony >odge* Ser&entine Avenue* St(@ohn's . ood()

Hol es took a note of it()?ne other Guestion*) said he() . as the &hotogra&h a cabinetJ)

)t ' as()

)Then* goodDnight* your 7 ajesty* and + trust that 'e shall soon have so e good ne ' s for you(And goodDnight* . atson*) he added* as the ' heels of the royal brougha rolled do ' n the street()+f you ' ill be good enough to call toD orro ' afternoon at three o'clock + should like to chat this little attar over ' ith you()

++(

At three o'clock &recisely + ' as at Baker Street* but Hol es had

not yet returned(The landlady informed me that he had left the house shortly after eight o'clock in the morning(+ sat down beside the fire* however* with the intention of awaiting him* however long he might be(+ was already deeply interested in his inquiry* for* though it was surrounded by none of the grim and strange features which were associated with the atrocious which + have already recorded* still* the nature of the case and the elevated station of his client gave it a character of its own(+ indeed* apart from the nature of the investigation which my friend had on hand* there was so much in his masterly grasp of a situation* and his keen* incisive reasoning* which made it a pleasure to me to study his system of work* and to follow the quick* subtle methods by which he disentangled the most inextricable mysteries(So accustomed was + to his invariable success that the very possibility of his failing had ceased to enter into my head(

It was close upon four before the door opened* and a drunken-looking grocer* ill-dressed and side-whiskered* with an inflamed face and disreputable clothes* walked into the room(Accustomed as + was to my friend's amazing powers in the use of disguises* + had to look three times before + was certain that it was indeed he(With a nod he vanished into the bedroom* whence he emerged in five minutes transformed and respectable* as of old(Putting his hands into his pockets* he stretched out his legs in front of the fire and laughed heartily for some minutes(

Well* really* he cried* and then he choked and laughed again until he was obliged to lie back* listless and helpless* in the chair(

What is it?

It's quite too funny(+ assure you could never guess how + employed my morning* or what + ended by doing(

+ can't imagine(+ suppose that you have been watching the habits* and perhaps the house* of Miss Irene Adler(

Quite so! but the sequel was rather unusual(+ will tell you* however(+ left the house a little after eight o'clock this morning in the character of a grocer out of work(There is a wonderful sympathy and free masonry among horsemen(Be one of the * and you will know all that there is to know(+ soon found Briony Lodge(It is a bijou villa* with a garden at the back* but built out in front right up to the road* two stories(Chubb locked to the door(Large sitting-room on the right side* well furnished* with long windows almost to the floor* and those &resterous English window fasteners which a child could open(Behind there was nothing remarkable* save that the passage window could be reached from the top of the coach-house(+ walked round it and examined it closely from every point of view* but without noting anything else of interest(

+ then lounged down the street and found* as + expected* that there was a lane which runs down by one side of the garden(+ lent the ostlers a hand in rubbing down their horses*

and received in exchange a glass of half and half* to fill of shag tobacco* and as much information as + could desire about Miss Adler* to say nothing of half a dozen other people in the neighbourhood in which + was not in the least interested* but whose biography + was compelled to listen to()

)And what of Mr. Adler? + asked()

)?He has turned all the women's heads down in that part(She is the daintiest thing under a bonnet on this planet(So say the Serenade* to a man(She lives quietly* sings at concerts* drives out at five every day* and returns at seven sharp for dinner(Seldom goes out at other times* except when she sings(Has only one male visitor* but a good deal of him (He is dark* handsome* and dashing* never calls less than once a day* and often twice(He is a Mr(Godfrey Norton* of the Inner Temple(See the advantages of a cabman as a confidant(They had driven him home a dozen times from Serenade* and knew all about him (When + had listened to all they had to tell* + began to talk up and down near Briony Lodge once more* and to think over the plan of campaign()

)This Godfrey Norton was evidently an important factor in the matter(He was a lawyer(That sounded ominous(What was the relation between the * and what the object of his repeated visits? Was she his client* his friend* or his mistress? If the former* she had probably transferred the photograph to his keeping(If the latter* it was less likely(Upon the issue of this question depended whether + should continue to work at Briony Lodge* or turn his attention to the gentleman's chambers in the Temple(It was a delicate point* and it widened the field of inquiry(+ feared that + bore you with these details* but + have to let you see a little difficulties* if you are to understand the situation()

)+ a following you closely*) + answered()

)+ was still balancing the matter in his mind when a handsome cab drove up to Briony Lodge* and a gentleman sprang out(He was a remarkably handsome man* dark* a guinea* and mustachioed(Obviously the man of whom + had heard(He appeared to be in a great hurry* shouted to the cabman to wait* and brushed past the maid who opened the door with the air of a man who was thoroughly at home()

)He was in the house about half an hour* and + could catch glimpses of him in the windows of the sitting-room* pacing up and down* talking excitedly* and waving his arms(If he + could see nothing(Presently he emerged* looking even more flurried than before(As he stepped up to the cab* he pulled a gold watch from his pocket and looked at it earnestly* "Drive like the devil!" he shouted* first to Gross L. Hankey's in Regent Street* and then to the Church of St(Monica in the Edge Ware Road(Half a guinea if you do it in twenty minutes!

)A day they went* and + was just wondering whether + should not do well to follow them when up the lane came a neat little landau*

the coachman with his coat only half-buttoned* and his tie under his ear* while all the tags of his harness were sticking out of the buckles(+ hadn't pulled up before she shot out of the hall door and into it(+ only caught a glimpse of her at the moment* but she was a lovely woman* with a face that a man might die for(

)The Church of St(Monica* @ohn* she cried* and half a sovereign if you reach it in ten minutes(

)This was quite too good to lose* .atson(+ was just balancing whether + should run for it* or whether + should perch behind her landau when a cab came through the street(The driver looked twice at such a shabby fare* but + jumped in before he could object(The Church of St(Monica* said +* and half a sovereign if you reach it in ten minutes(+ was ten minutes to twelve* and of course it was clear enough that was in the wind(

)The cabby drove fast(+ don't think + ever drove faster* but the others were there before us(The cab and the landau with their steaming horses were in front of the door when + arrived(+ &aid the man and hurried into the church(There was not a soul there save the two who + had followed and a surliced clergyman* who seemed to be conversing with the (They were all three standing in a knot in front of the altar(+ lounged up the side aisle like any other idler who has dropped into a church(Suddenly* to + surprise* the three at the altar faced round to see and Godfrey ;orton came running as hard as he could towards e(

)Thank God* he cried(I, ou'll do(Come Come

)I . hat thenJ + asked(

)Come* an* come* only three minutes* or it won't be legal(

)+ was half-dragged up to the altar* and before + kneed here + was found myself uttering responses which were whispered in my ear* and vouching for things of which + kneed nothing* and generally assisting in the secure tying up of Irene Adler* sister* to Godfrey ;orton* bachelor(+ was all done in an instant* and there was the gentleman thanking me on the one side and the lady on the other* while the clergyman beamed on me in front(+ was the most reverent position in which + ever found myself in my life* and it was the thought of it that started me laughing just now(+ sees that there had been some informality about their license* that the clergyman absolutely refused to marry the without a witness of some sort* and that my lucky appearance saved the bridegroom from having to sally out into the streets in search of a best man(The bride gave me a sovereign* and + ran to hear it on my watch-chain in memory of the occasion()

)This is a very unexpected turn of affairs*) said I)and that thenJ

) . ell* + found my plans very seriously menaced(+ looked as if the air might take an immediate departure* and so necessitate very prompt and energetic measures on my part(At the church

door* ho ' ever* they se&arated* he driving back to the Te &le* and she to her o ' n house(H shall drive out in the &ark at five as usual* she said as she left hi (+ heard no ore(They drove a ' ay in different directions* and + ' ent off to ake y o ' n arrange ents()

) . hich areJ)

)So e cold beef and a glass of beer*) he ans ' ered* ringing the bell()+ have been too busy to think of food* and + a likely to be busier still this evening(By the ' ay* Doctor* + shall ' ant your coo&eration()

)+ shall be delighted()

) , ou don't ind breaking the la ' J)

) ; ot in the least()

) ; or running a chance of arrestJ)

) ; ot in a good cause()

)?h* the cause is e1cellent5)

)Then + a your an()

)+ ' as sure that + ight rely on you()

)But ' hat is it you ' ishJ)

) . hen 7rs(Turner has brought in the tray + ' ill ake it clear to you(; o ' *) he said as he turned hungrily on the si &le fare that our landlady had &rovided*)+ ust discuss it ' hile + eat* for + have not uch ti e(+t is nearly five no ' (+n t ' o hours ' e ust be on the scene of action(7iss +rene* or 7ada e* rather* returns fro her drive at seven(. e ust be at Briony >odge to eet her()

)And ' hat thenJ)

) , ou ust leave that to e(+ have already arranged ' hat is to occur(There is only one &oint on ' hich + ust insist(, ou ust not interfere* co e ' hat ay(, ou understandJ)

)+ a to be neutralJ)

)To do nothing ' hatever(There ' ill &robably be so e s all un&leasantness(Do not join in it(+t ' ill end in y being conveyed into the house(/ our or five inutes after ' ards the sittingproo ' indo ' ' ill o&en(, ou are to station yourself close to that o&en ' indo ')

) , es()

) , ou are to ' atch e* for + ' ill be visible to you()

) , es()

)And 'hen + raise y handsoo you ' ill thro ' into the roo ' hat
+ give you to thro ' * and ' ill* at the sa e ti e* raise the cry of
fire(,ou Guite follo ' eJ)

)Entirely()

)t is nothing very for idable*) he said* taking a long cigar
sha&ed roll fro his &ocket()t is an ordinary &lu ber's s oke
rocket* fitted ' ith a ca& at either end to ake it selflighting(
, our task is confined to that(. hen you raise your cry of fire*
it ' ill be taken u& by Guite a nu ber of &eo&le(,ou ay then
' alk to the end of the street* and + ' ill rejoin you in ten
inutes(+ ho&e that + have ade yself clearJ)

)+ a to re ain neutral* to get near the ' indo ' * to ' atch you*
and at the signal to thro ' in this object* then to raise the cry
of fire* and to ' ait you at the corner of the street()

)Precisely()

)Then you ay entirely rely on e()

)That is e1cellent(+ think* &erha&s* it is al ost ti e that +
&re&are for the ne ' role + have to &lay()

He disa&&eared into his bedroo and returned in a fe ' inutes in
the character of an a iable and si &leD inded ;onconfor ist
clergy an(His broad black hat* his baggy trousers* his ' hite
tie* his sy &athetic s ile* and general look of &eering and
benevolent curiosity ' ere such as 7r(@ohn Hare alone could have
eGualled(+t ' as not erely that Hol es changed his costu e(His
e1&ression* his anner* his very soul see ed to vary ' ith every
fresh &art that he assu ed(The stage lost a fine actor* even as
science lost an acute reasoner* ' hen he beca e a s&ecialist in
cri e(

+t ' as a Quarter &ast si1 ' hen ' e left Baker Street* and it still
' anted ten inutes to the hour ' hen ' e found ourselves in
Ser&entine Avenue(+t ' as already dusk* and the la &s ' ere just
being lighted as ' e &aced u& and do ' n in front of Briony >odge*
' aiting for the co ing of its occu&ant(The house ' as just such
as + had &ictured it fro Sherlock Hol es' succinct descri&tion*
but the locality a&&eared to be less &rivate than + e1&ected(?n
the contrary* for a s all street in a Guiet neighbourhood* it ' as
re arkably ani ated(There ' as a grou& of shabbily dressed en
s oking and laughing in a corner* a scissors&grinder ' ith his
' heel* t ' o guards en ' ho ' ere flirting ' ith a nurse&girl* and
several ' ell&dressed young en ' ho ' ere lounging u& and do ' n ' ith
cigars in their ouths(

),ou see*) rearked Hol es* as ' e &aced to and fro in front of
the house*)this arriage rather si &lifies atters(The
&hotogra&h beco es a double&dged ' ea&on no ' (The chances are
that she ' ould be as averse to its being seen by 7r(Godfrey
;orton* as our client is to its co ing to the eyes of his
&rincess(;o ' the Guestion is* . here are ' e to find the

&hotogra&hJ)

) . here* indeedJ)

)+t is ost unlikely that she carries it about ' ith her(+t is cabinet siCe(Too large for easy conceal ent about a ' o an's dress(She kno ' s that the Bing is ca&able of having her ' aylaid and searched(T ' o atte &ts of the sort have already been ade(. e ay take it* then* that she does not carry it about ' ith her()

) . here* thenJ)

)Her banker or her la ' yer(There is that double &ossibility(But + a inclined to think neither(. o en are naturally secretive* and they like to do their o ' n secreting(. hy should she hand it over to anyone elseJ She could trust her o ' n guardianshi&* but she could not tell ' hat indirect or &olitical influence ight be brought to bear u&on a business an(Besides* re e ber that she had resolved to use it ' ithin a fe ' days(+t ust be ' here she can lay her hands u&on it(+t ust be in her o ' n house()

)But it has t ' ice been burgled()

)Psha ' 5 They did not kno ' ho ' to look()

)But ho ' ' ill you lookJ)

)+ ' ill not look()

) . hat thenJ)

)+ ' ill get her to sho ' e()

)But she ' ill refuse()

)She ' ill not be able to(But + hear the ru ble of ' heels(+t is her carriage(; o ' carry out y orders to the letter()

As he s&oke the glea of the sideights of a carriage ca e round the curve of the avenue(+t ' as a s art little landau ' hich rattled u& to the door of Briony >odge(As it &ulled u&* one of the loafing en at the corner dashed for ' ard to o&en the door in the ho&e of earning a co&&er* but ' as elbo ' ed a ' ay by another loafer* ' ho had rushed u& ' ith the sa e intention(A fierce Guarrel broke out* ' hich ' as increased by the t ' o guards en* ' ho took sides ' ith one of the loungers* and by the scissors&grinder* ' ho ' as eGually hot u&on the other side(A blo ' ' as struck* and in an instant the lady* ' ho had ste&&ed fro her carriage* ' as the centre of a little knot of flushed and struggling en* ' ho struck savagely at each other ' ith their fists and sticks(Hol es dashed into the cro ' d to &rotect the ladyI but just as he reached her he gave a cry and dro&&ed to the ground* ' ith the blood running freely do ' n his face(At his fall the guards en took to their heels in one direction and the loungers in the other* ' hile a nu ber of better&dressed &eo&le* ' ho had ' atched the scuffle ' ithout taking &art in it* cro ' ded in to hel& the lady and to attend to the injured an(+rene Adler* as + ' ill still call her*

had hurried up the stairs but she stood at the top with her superb figure outlined against the lights of the hall* looking back into the street(

)Is the poor gentle man much hurt?) she asked(

)He is dead*) cried several voices(

) ; oh no* there's life in him) shouted another()But he'll be gone before you can get him to hospital()

)He's a brave fellow *) said a woman()They would have had the lady's nurse and watch if it hadn't been for him (They were a gang* and a rough one* too(Ah* he's breathing now)()

)He can't lie in the street(7ay we bring him in* sir J)

)Surely(Bring him into the sitting room (There is a comfortable sofa(This way* please)

Slowly and solemnly he was borne into Briony Lodge and laid out in the principal room * while still observed the proceedings from the gallery by the window (The lamps had been lit* but the blinds had not been drawn* so that he could see Holmes as he lay upon the couch(he did not know whether he was seized with convulsion at that moment for the fact he was saying* but he knew that he never felt more heartily ashamed of himself in his life than when he saw the beautiful creature against whom he was conspiring* or the grace and kindness with which she aided upon the injured man(And yet it would be the blackest treachery to Holmes to draw back now from the fact which he had intrusted to me(he hardened his heart* and took the smoke-rocket from under his armpit(After all* he thought* we are not injuring her(we are but preventing her from injuring another(

Holmes had sat upon the couch* and he saw his motion like a man who is in need of air(A maid rushed across and threw open the window (At the same instant he saw him raise his hand and at the signal he tossed his rocket into the room with a cry of)fire!) The word was no sooner out of his mouth than the whole crowd of spectators* well dressed and intelligent* ostlers* and servant maids* joined in a general shriek of)fire!) Thick clouds of smoke curled through the room and out at the open window (he caught a glimpse of rushing figures* and a moment later the voice of Holmes from within assuring them that it was a false alarm (Slipping through the shouting crowd he made his way to the corner of the street* and in ten minutes was rejoiced to find his friends arriving in time* and to get away from the scene of uproar(He walked softly and in silence for some few minutes until he had turned down one of the quiet streets which lead towards the Edge of the road(

) , you did it very nicely* Doctor*) he remarked() ; nothing could have been better(it is all right()

) , you have the photograph(hJ)

)+ kno ' ' here it is()

)And ho ' did you find outJ)

)She sho ' ed e* as + told you she ' ould()

)+ a still in the dark()

)+ do not ' ish to ake a ystery*) said he* laughing()The atter
' as &erfectly si &le(, ou* of course* sa ' that everyone in the
street ' as an acco &lice(They ' ere all engaged for the evening()

)+ guessed as uch()

)Then* ' hen the ro ' broke out* + had a little oist red &aint in
the &al of y hand(+ rushed for ' ard* fell do ' n* cla&&ed y hand
to y face* and beca e a &iteous s&ectacle(+t is an old trick()

)That also + could fatho ()

)Then they carried e in(She ' as bound to have e in(. hat else
could she doJ And into her sittingDroo * ' hich ' as the very roo
' hich + sus&ected(+t lay bet ' een that and her bedroo * and + ' as
deter ined to see ' hich(They laid e on a couch* + otioned for
air* they ' ere co &elled to o&en the ' indo ' * and you had your
chance()

)Ho ' did that hel& youJ)

)+t ' as allDi &ortant(. hen a ' o an thinks that her house is on
fire* her instinct is at once to rush to the thing ' hich she
values ost(+t is a &erfectly over&o ' ering i &ulse* and + have
ore than once taken advantage of it(+n the case of the
Darlington substitution scandal it ' as of use to e* and also in
the Arns ' orth Castle business(A arried ' o an grabs at her baby
an un arried one reaches for her je ' elDbo1(; o ' it ' as clear to
e that our lady of toDday had nothing in the house ore &recious
to her than ' hat ' e are in Guest of(She ' ould rush to secure it(
The alar of fire ' as ad irably done(The s oke and shouting ' ere
enough to shake nerves of steel(She res&onded beautifully(The
&hotogra&h is in a recess behind a sliding &anel just above the
right bellD&ull(She ' as there in an instant* and + caught a
gli &se of it as she halfDdre ' it out(. hen + cried out that it
' as a false alar * she re&laced it* glanced at the rocket* rushed
fro the roo * and + have not seen her since(+ rose* and* aking
y elcuses* esca&ed fro the house(+ hesitated ' hether to
atte &t to secure the &hotogra&h at oncel but the coach an had
co e in* and as he ' as ' atching e narro ' ly it see ed safer to
' ait(A little overD&eci&itance ay ruin all()

)And no ' J) + asked(

)?ur Guest is &ractically finished(+ shall call ' ith the Bing
toD orro ' * and ' ith you* if you care to co e ' ith us(. e ' ill be
sho ' n into the sittingDroo to ' ait for the lady* but it is
&robable that ' hen she co es she ay find neither us nor the
&hotogra&h(+t ight be a satisfaction to his 7 ajesty to regain

it 'ith his o ' n hands()

)And ' hen ' ill you callJ)

)At eight in the orning(She ' ill not be u&* so that ' e shall have a clear field(Besides* ' e ust be &ro &t* for this arriage ay ean a co &lete change in her life and habits(+ ust ' ire to the Bing ' ithout delay()

. e had reached Baker Street and had sto&&ed at the door(He ' as searching his &ockets for the key ' hen so eone &assing said6

)GoodDnight* 7ister Sherlock Hol es()

There ' ere several &eo&le on the &ave ent at the ti e* but the greeting a&&eared to co e fro a sli youth in an ulster ' ho had hurried by(

)+ve heard that voice before*) said Hol es* staring do ' n the di ly lit street() ; o ' * + ' onder ' ho the deuce that could have been()

+++()

+ sle&t at Baker Street that night* and ' e ' ere engaged u&on our toast and coffee in the orning ' hen the Bing of Bohe ia rushed into the roo (

) , ou have really got it5) he cried* gras&ing Sherlock Hol es by either shoulder and looking eagerly into his face(

) ; ot yet()

)But you have ho&esJ)

)+ have ho&es()

)Then* co e(+ a all i &atience to be gone()

) . e ust have a cab()

) ; o* y brougha is ' aiting()

)Then that ' ill si &lify atters() . e descended and started off once ore for Briony >odge(

)+rene Adler is arried*) re arked Hol es(

)7arried5 . henJ)

) , esterday()

)But to ' ho J)

)To an English la ' yer na ed ; orton()

)But she could not love him()

)+ a in hopes that she does()

)And 'hy in hopesJ)

)Because it 'ould s&are your 'ajesty all fear of future annoyance('f the lady loves her husband* she does not love your 'ajesty('f she does not love your 'ajesty* there is no reason 'hy she should interfere 'ith your 'ajesty's &lan()

)+t is true(And yet... ell5 + 'ish she had been of 'y o' n station5 . hat a Queen she 'ould have 'ade5) He rela&sed into a 'oody silence* 'hich 'as not broken until 'e dre ' u& in Ser&entine Avenue(

The door of Briony >odge 'as o&en* and an elderly 'o 'an stood u&on the ste&s(She 'atched us 'ith a sardonic eye as 'e ste&&ed fro ' the brougha (

)7r(Sherlock Hol 'es* + believeJ) said she(

)+ a 7r(Hol 'es*) ans 'ered 'y co 'anion* looking at her 'ith a Questioning and rather startled ga&e(

)+ndeed5 'y 'istress told 'e that you 'ere likely to call(She left this 'orning 'ith her husband by the \$6#\$ train fro ' Charing Cross for the Continent()

) . hat5) Sherlock Hol 'es staggered back* 'hite 'ith chagrin and sur&rise()Do you 'ean that she has left EnglandJ)

) ; ever to return()

)And the &a&ersJ) asked the Bing hoarsely()All is lost()

) . e shall see() He &ushed &ast the servant and rushed into the dra 'ing'roo ' follo ' ed by the Bing and 'yself(The furniture 'as scattered about in every direction* 'ith dis 'antled shelves and o&en dra 'ers* as if the lady had hurriedly ransacked the 'efore her flight(Hol 'es rushed at the bell'ull* tore back a s 'all sliding shutter* and* &lunging in his hand* &ulled out a &hotogra&h and a letter(The &hotogra&h 'as of 'rene Adler herself in evening dress* the letter 'as su&erscribed to)Sherlock Hol 'es* Esq(To be left till called for() 'y friend tore it o&en and 'e all three read it together(+t 'as dated at 'idnight of the &receding night and ran in this 'ay6

)7 , DEA2 7 2(SHE2>?CB H?>7ES*DD , ou really did it very ' ell(, ou took 'e in co 'letely(Antil after the alar 'of fire* + had not a sus&icion(But then* 'hen + found ho ' + had betrayed 'yself* + began to think(+ had been 'arned against you 'onths ago(+ had been told that if the Bing e 'mployed an agent it 'ould certainly be you(And your address had been given 'e(, et* 'ith all this* you 'ade 'e reveal 'hat you 'anted to kno '(Even after + beca 'e sus&icious* + found it hard to think evil of such a dear* kind old clergy 'an(But* you kno ' * + have been trained as an actress

yourself(7ale costume is nothing new to me(+ often take advantage of the freedom which it gives(+ sent @ohn* the coachman* to watch you* ran up stairs* got into my talking clothes* as + call the * and came down just as you departed(

) . ell* + followed you to your door* and so made sure that + ' as really an object of interest to the celebrated 7r(Sherlock Holmes(Then + rather abruptly* wished you goodnight* and started for the Temple to see my husband(

) . e both thought the best resource ' as flight* ' hen pursued by so formidable an antagonist! so you ' ill find the nest easily ' hen you call to Dorro ' (As to the photograph* your client may rest in peace(+ love and am loved by a better man than he(The Bing may do ' hat he ' ill ' ithout hindrance from one ' who he has cruelly wronged(+ keep it only to safeguard myself* and to reserve a ' ea&on ' which ' ill always secure me from any steps ' which he might take in the future(+ leave a photograph ' which he might care to possess! and + remain* dear 7r(Sherlock Holmes*

)Oery truly yours*
)+2E ; E ; ? 2T? ; * n? AD>E2()

) . hat a ' o and Doh* ' hat a ' o and) cried the Bing of Bohemia* ' hen ' e had all three read this epistle()Did + not tell you how ' Guick and resolute she ' as! . ould she not have made an admirable Queen! ' s it not a pity that she ' as not on ' y level!)

) /ro ' hat + have seen of the lady she seems indeed to be on a very different level to your 7ajesty*) said Holmes coldly()+ a sorry that + have not been able to bring your 7ajesty's business to a more successful conclusion()

) ?n the contrary* my dear sir*) cried the Bing!)nothing could be more successful(+ know ' that her ' ord is inviolate(The photograph is no ' as safe as if it ' ere in the fire()

)+ am glad to hear your 7ajesty say so()

)+ am immensely indebted to you(Pray tell me in ' hat ' ay + can reward you(This ring!) He slipped an emerald snake ring from his finger and held it out upon the palm of his hand(

) , our 7ajesty has something ' which + should value even more highly*) said Holmes(

) , ou have but to name it()

)This photograph!)

The Bing stared at him in amazement(

)rene's photograph!) he cried()Certainly* if you ' ish it()

)+ thank your 7ajesty(Then there is no more to be done in the matter(+ have the honour to ' ish you a very good morning() He bowed* and* turning away ' ithout observing the hand ' which the

Bing had stretched out to him * he set off in my company for his chambers(

And that 'as how a great scandal threatened to affect the kingdom of Bohemia* and how the best plans of Mr(Sherlock Holmes 'ere beaten by a 'oan's 'it(He used to take merry over the cleverness of 'oan* but + have not heard him do it of late(And 'hen he speaks of Irene Adler* or 'hen he refers to her photograph* it is always under the honourable title of the 'oan(

AD0E ; TA2E +(THE 2ED0HEADED >EAGAE

+ had called upon my friend* Mr(Sherlock Holmes* one day in the autumn of last year and found him in deep conversation 'ith a very stout* florid-faced* elderly gentleman 'ith fiery red hair('ith an apology for my intrusion* + 'as about to 'ithdraw 'hen Holmes &ulled me abruptly into the room and closed the door behind me(

),ou could not possibly have come at a better time* my dear Watson*) he said cordially(

)+ 'as afraid that you 'ere engaged()

)So + am (Oery much so()

)Then + can 'ait in the next room()

);ot at all(This gentleman* Mr(Wilson* has been my partner and helper in any of my most successful cases* and + have no doubt that he 'ill be of the utmost use to me in yours also()

The stout gentleman half rose from his chair and gave a bob of greeting* 'ith a quick little questioning glance from his small fat-circled eyes(

)Try the settee*) said Holmes* relaxing into his armchair and putting his fingertips together* as 'as his custom 'hen in judicial moods()+ know* my dear Watson* that you share my love of all that is bizarre and outside the conventions and humdrum routine of everyday life(,ou have shown your relish for it by the enthusiasm 'hich has &retted you to chronicle* and* if you 'ill excuse my saying so* so 'e 'hat to embellish so many of my own little adventures()

),our cases have indeed been of the greatest interest to me*) + observed(

),ou 'ill remember that + remarked the other day* just before 'e 'ent into the very si&le &robable &resented by Miss Mary Sutherland* that for strange effects and extraordinary combinations 'e must go to life itself* 'hich is always far more daring than any effort of the imagination()

)A &roosition 'hich + took the liberty of doubting()

), you did* Doctor* but none the less you must come round to my
 view* for other* use + shall keep on &iling fact upon fact on you
 until your reason breaks down under the and acknowledges me to
 be right(; o ' * 7r(@abeC . ilson here has been good enough to call
 upon me this morning* and to begin a narrative which &ro ises to
 be one of the most singular which + have listened to for some
 time(, you have heard me remark that the strangest and most unique
 things are very often connected not with the larger but with the
 smaller crimes* and occasionally* indeed* where there is room for
 doubt whether any positive crime has been committed(As far as +
 have heard it is impossible for me to say whether the present
 case is an instance of crime or not* but the course of events is
 certainly among the most singular that + have ever listened to(Perha&s* 7r(. ilson* you would have the great kindness to
 reconfirm your narrative(+ ask you not merely because my friend
 Dr(. atson has not heard the opening part but also because the
 peculiar nature of the story makes me anxious to have every
 possible detail from your lips(As a rule* when + have heard some
 slight indication of the course of events* + am able to guide
 myself by the thousands of other similar cases which occur to my
 memory(in the present instance + am forced to admit that the
 facts are* to the best of my belief* unique()

The &ortly client &uffed out his chest with an appearance of some
 little pride and &ulled a dirty and wrinkled neckscarf from the
 inside pocket of his greatcoat(As he glanced down the
 advertisement column* with his head thrust forward and the &a&er
 flattened out upon his knee* + took a good look at the man and
 endeavoured* after the fashion of my companion* to read the
 indications which might be presented by his dress or appearance(

+ did not gain very much* however* by my inspection(?ur visitor
 bore every mark of being an average commonplace British
 tradesman* obese* &o &ous* and slo((He wore rather baggy grey
 shepherd's check trousers* a not overclean black frockcoat*
 unbuttoned in the front* and a drab waistcoat with a heavy brassy
 Albert chain* and a square &ierced bit of metal dangling down as
 an ornament(A frayed top hat and a faded brown overcoat with a
 wrinkled velvet collar lay upon a chair beside him (Altogether*
 look as + would* there was nothing remarkable about the man save
 his blacking red head* and the expression of eternal chagrin and
 discontent upon his features(

Sherlock Holmes' quick eye took in my occupation* and he shook
 his head with a smile as he noticed my questioning glances()Beyond the obvious facts that he has at some time done manual
 labour* that he takes snuff* that he is a free man* that he has
 been in China* and that he has done a considerable amount of
 writing lately* + can deduce nothing else()

7r(@abeC . ilson started up in his chair* with his forefinger
 upon the &a&er* but his eyes upon my companion(

)How* in the name of good fortune* did you know all that* 7r(HolmesJ) he asked()How did you know* for example* that + did
 manual labour(+is as true as gospel* for + began as a shi&s

car&enter()

) , our hands* y dear sir(, our right hand is Guite a siCe larger than your left(, ou have 'orked 'ith it* and the uscles are ore develo&ed()

) . ell* the snuff* then* and the /ree asonryJ)

)+ 'on't insult your intelligence by telling you ho ' + read that* es&ecially as* rather against the strict rules of your order* you use an arcDandDco &ass breast&in()

)Ah* of course* + forgot that(But the 'ritingJ)

) . hat else can be indicated by that right cuff so very shiny for five inches* and the left one 'ith the s ooth &atch near the elbo ' ' here you rest it u&on the deskJ)

) . ell* but ChinaJ)

)The fish that you have tattooed i ediatly above your right 'rist could only have been done in China(+ have ade a s all study of tattoo arks and have even contributed to the literature of the subject(That trick of staining the fishes' scales of a delicate &ink is Guite &eculiar to China(. hen* in addition* + see a Chinese coin hanging fro your 'atchDchain* the atter beco es even ore si &le()

7 r(@abeC . ilson laughed heavily() . ell* + never5) said he()+ thought at first that you had done so ething clever* but + see that there 'as nothing in it* after all()

)+ begin to think* . atson*) said Hol es*)that + ake a istake in e1&laining(f? ne ignotu &ro agnifico? you kno ' * and y &oor little re&utation* such as it is* 'ill suffer shi& 'reck if + a so candid(Can you not find the advertise ent* 7 r(. ilsonJ)

) , es* + have got it no ' *) he ans 'ered 'ith his thick red finger &lanted half 'ay do 'n the colu n()Here it is(This is ' hat began it all(, ou just read it for yourself* sir()

+ took the &a&er fro hi and read as follo ' s6

)T? THE 2EDDHEADED >EAGAE6 ?n account of the beGuest of the late ECekiah Ho&kins* of >ebanon* Pennsylvania* A(S(A(* there is no ' another vacancy o&en ' hich entitles a e ber of the >eague to a salary of M &ounds a ' eek for &urely no inal services(All redDheaded en ' ho are sound in body and ind and above the age of t ' entyDone years* are eligible(A&&ly in &erson on 7 onday* at eleven o'clock* to Duncan 2oss* at the offices of the >eague* 4 Po&e's Court* /leet Street()

) . hat on earth does this eanJ) + ejaculated after + had t ' ice read over the e1traordinary announce ent(

Hol es chuckled and 'iggled in his chair* as ' as his habit ' hen in high s&irits()+t is a little off the beaten track* isn't itJ)

said he()And no ' * 7r(. ilson* off you go at scratch and tell us all about yourself* your household* and the effect ' hich this advertise ent had u&on your fortunes(, ou ' ill first take a note* Doctor* of the &a&er and the date()

)t is The 7orning Chronicle of A&ril <4* #H3=(@ust t ' o onths ago()

)Oery good(; o ' * 7r(. ilsonJ)

) . ell* it is just as + have been telling you* 7r(Sherlock Hol es*) said @abeC . ilson* o&&ing his foreheadI)+ have a s all &a ' nbroker's business at Coburg SGuare* near the City(+t's not a very large affair* and of late years it has not done ore than just give e a living(+ used to be able to kee& t ' o assistants* but no ' + only kee& onel and + ' ould have a job to &ay hi but that he is ' illing to co e for half ' ages so as to learn the business()

) . hat is the na e of this obliging youthJ) asked Sherlock Hol es(

)His na e is Oincet S&aulding* and he's not such a youth* either(+t's hard to say his age(+ should not ' ish a s arter assistant* 7r(Hol esl and + kno ' very ' ell that he could better hi self and earn t ' ice ' hat + a ble to give hi (But* after all* if he is satisfied* ' hy should + &ut ideas in his headJ)

) . hy* indeedJ , ou see ost fortunate in having an e &loy? ' ho co es under the full arket &rice(+t is not a co on e1&erience a ong e &loyers in this age(+ don't kno ' that your assistant is not as re arkable as your advertise ent()

)?h* he has his faults* too*) said 7r(. ilson() ; ever ' as such a fello ' for &hotogra&hy(Sna&&ing a ' ay ' ith a ca era ' hen he ought to be i &roving his ind* and then diving do ' n into the cellar like a rabbit into its hole to develo& his &ictures(That is his ain fault* but on the ' hole he's a good ' orker(There's no vice in hi ()

)He is still ' ith you* + &resu eJ)

) , es* sir(He and a girl of fourteen* ' ho does a bit of si &le cooking and kee&s the &lance cleanDthat's all + have in the house* for + a a ' ido ' er and never had any fa ily(. e live very Quietly* sir* the three of usI and ' e kee& a roof over our heads and &ay our debts* if ' e do nothing ore(

)The first thing that &ut us out ' as that advertise ent(S&aulding* he ca e do ' n into the office just this day eight ' eeks* ' ith this very &a&er in his hand* and he says

)f+ ' ish to the >ord* 7r(. ilson* that + ' as a redDheaded an(f

)f . hy thatJf + asks(

)f . hy*f says he* fhere's another vacancy on the >eague of the 2edDheaded 7en(+t's ' orth Guite a little fortune to any an ' ho

gets it* and + understand that there are more vacancies than there are men* so that the trustees are at their 'itsf end ' hat to do 'ith the money(+f y hair 'ould only change colour* here's a nice little crib all ready for e to ste& into(f

)f . hy* ' hat is it* thenJf + asked(,ou see* 7r(Hol es* + a a very stayDatDho e an* and as y business ca e to e instead of y having to go to it* + ' as often ' eeks on end ' ithout &utting y foot over the doorD at(+n that ' ay + didn't kno ' uch of ' hat ' as going on outside* and + ' as al ' ays glad of a bit of ne ' s(

)fHave you never heard of the >eague of the 2edDheaded 7enJf he asked ' ith his eyes o&en(

)f ; ever(f

)f . hy* + ' onder at that* for you are eligible yourself for one of the vacancies(f

)fAnd ' hat are they ' orthJf + asked(

)f?h* erely a cou&le of hundred a year* but the ' ork is slight* and it need not interfere very uch ' ith one's other occu&ations(f

) . ell* you can easily think that that ade e &rick u& y ears* for the business has not been overDgood for so e years* and an e1tra cou&le of hundred ' ould have been very handy(

)fTell e all about it*f said +(

)f . ell*f said he* sho ' ing e the advertise ent* fyou can see for yourself that the >eague has a vacancy* and there is the address ' here you should a&&ly for &articulars(As far as + can ake out* the >eague ' as founded by an A erican illionaire* ECekiah Ho&kins* ' ho ' as very &eculiar in his ' ays(He ' as hi self redDheaded* and he had a great sy &athy for all redDheaded enl so ' hen he died it ' as found that he had left his enor ous fortune in the hands of trustees* ' ith instructions to a&&ly the interest to the &roviding of easy berths to en ' hose hair is of that colour(/ro all + hear it is s&lendid &ay and very little to do(f

)fBut*f said +* fthere ' ould be illions of redDheaded en ' ho ' ould a&&ly(f

)f ; ot so any as you ight think*f he ans ' ered(f ,ou see it is really confined to >ondoners* and to gro ' n en(This A erican had started fro >ondon ' hen he ' as young* and he ' anted to do the old to ' n a good turn(Then* again* + have heard it is no use your a&&lying if your hair is light red* or dark red* or anything but real bright* blaCing* fiery red(; o ' * if you cared to a&&ly* 7r(. ilson* you ' ould just ' alk inl but &erha&s it ' ould hardly be ' orth your ' hile to &ut yourself out of the ' ay for the sake of a fe ' hundred &ounds(f

) ; o ' * it is a fact* gentle en* as you ay see for yourselves*

that my hair is of a very full and rich tint* so that it seemed to me that if there was to be any competition in the matter + stood as good a chance as any man that + had ever met(Vincent Saulding seemed to know so much about it that + thought he might prove useful* so + just ordered him to shut the shutters for the day and to come right away with me(He was very willing to have a holiday* so + shut the business up and started off for the address that was given us in the advertisement(

+ never hoped to see such a sight as that again* For(Holmes(/ro north* south* east* and west every man who had a shade of red in his hair had traipsed into the city to answer the advertisement(Fleet Street was choked with red-headed folk* and Porters Court looked like a coster's orange barrow(+ should not have thought there were so many in the whole country as were brought together by that single advertisement(Every shade of colour they were drawn to* like iron* orange* brick* Irish setter* liver* clay but as Saulding said* there were not many who had the real vivid flame-coloured tint(When + saw how many were waiting* + would have given it up in despair but Saulding would not hear of it(However he did it + could not imagine* but he pushed and pulled and butted until he got me through the crowd* and right up to the stairs which led to the office(There was a double staircase on the stair* so + was going up in haste* and so + was coming back dejected but + edged in as well as + could and soon found ourselves in the office(

), our experience has been a most entertaining one*) remarked Holmes as his client paused and refreshed himself with a huge pinch of snuff()Pray continue your very interesting statement(

)There was nothing in the office but a couple of wooden chairs and a deal table* behind which sat a small man with a head that was even redder than mine(He said a few words to each candidate as he came up* and then he always managed to find some fault in the which would disqualify the (Getting a vacancy did not seem to be such a very easy matter* after all(However* when our turn came the little man was much more favourable to me than to any of the others* and he closed the door as + entered* so that he might have a private word with us(

)This is Mr(Watson* said my assistant* and he is willing to fill a vacancy in the League(

)And he is admirably suited for it* the other answered(He has every requisite(+ cannot recall when + have seen anything so fine(He took a step back* and cocked his head on one side* and gazed at my hair until + felt quite bashful(Then suddenly he lunged forward* swung my hand* and congratulated me warmly on my success(

)It would be injustice to hesitate* said he(For you are ill* however* + assure me for taking an obvious precaution(With that he seized my hair in both his hands* and tugged until + yelled with the pain(There is water in your eyes* said he as he released me(+ perceived that all is as it should be(But + have to be careful* for + have twice been deceived by tricks and

once by &aint(+ could tell you tales of cobbler's ' a1 ' hich
' ould disgust you ' ith hu an nature(He ste&&ed over to the
' indo ' and shouted through it at the to& of his voice that the
vacancy ' as filled(A groan of disa&&oint ent ca e u& fro belo ' *
and the folk all troo&ed a ' ay in different directions until there
' as not a redDhead to be seen e1ce&t y o ' n and that of the
anager(

)f 7y na e*f said he* f'is 7r(Duncan 2oss* and + a yself one of
the &ensioners u&on the fund left by our noble benefactor(Are
you a arried an* 7r(. ilsonJ Have you a fa ilyJf

)+ ans ' ered that + had not(

)His face fell i ediatly(

)fDear e5f he said gravely* fthat is very serious indeed5 + a
sorry to hear you say that(The fund ' as* of course* for the
&ro&agation and s&read of the redDheads as ' ell as for their
aintenance(t is e1ceedingly unfortunate that you should be a
bachelor(

) 7y face lengthened at this* 7r(Hol es* for + thought that + ' as
not to have the vacancy after allI but after thinking it over for
a fe ' inutes he said that it ' ould be all right(

)f+n the case of another*f said he* fthe objection ight be
fatal* but ' e ust stretch a &oint in favour of a an ' ith such a
head of hair as yours(. hen shall you be able to enter u&on your
ne ' dutiesJf

)f . ell* it is a little a ' k ' ard* for + have a business already*f
said +(

)f?h* never ind about that* 7r(. ilson5f said 0incent S&aulding(
f+ should be able to look after that for you(

)f . hat ' ould be the hoursJf + asked(

)fTen to t ' o(

) ; o ' a &a ' nbroker's business is ostly done of an evening* 7r(
Hol es* es&ecially Thursday and /riday evening* ' hich is just
before &ayDdayI so it ' ould suit e very ' ell to earn a little in
the ornings(Besides* + kne ' that y assistant ' as a good an*
and that he ' ould see to anything that turned u&(

)fThat ' ould suit e very ' ell*f said +(fAnd the &ayJf

)f+s M &ounds a ' eek(

)fAnd the ' orkJf

)f+s &urely no inal(

)f . hat do you call &urely no inalJf

)F . ell* you have to be in the office* or at least in the building* the ' hole ti e(+f you leave* you forfeit your ' hole &osition forever(The ' ill is very clear u&on that &oint(, ou don't co &ly ' ith the conditions if you budge fro the office during that ti e{

)F+t's only four hours a day* and + should not think of leaving* said +(

)F ; o e1cuse ' ill avail* said 7 r(Duncan 2oss1 neither sickness nor business nor anything else(There you ust stay* or you lose your billet{

)FAnd the ' orkJ{

)F+s to co&y out the)Encyclo&aedia Britannica() There is the first volume of it in that &ress(, ou ust find your o ' n ink* &ens* and blottingD&a&er* but ' e &rovide this table and chair(. ill you be ready toD orro ' J{

)FCertainly* + ans ' ered(

)FThen* goodDbye* 7 r(@abeC . ilson* and let e congratulate you once ore on the i &ortant &osition ' hich you have been fortunate enough to gain{ He bo ' ed e out of the roo and + ' ent ho e ' ith y assistant* hardly kno ' ing ' hat to say or do* + ' as so &leased at y o ' n good fortune(

) . ell* + thought over the atter all day* and by evening + ' as in lo ' s&irits againI for + had Guite &ersuaded yself that the ' hole affair ust be so e great hoa1 or fraud* though ' hat its object ight be + could not i agine(+t see ed altogether &ast belief that anyone could ake such a ' ill* or that they ' ould &ay such a su for doing anything so si &le as co&ying out the FEncyclo&aedia Britannica{ Oincent S&aulding did ' hat he could to cheer e u&* but by bedti e + had reasoned yself out of the ' hole thing(Ho ' ever* in the orning + deter ined to have a look at it anyho ' * so + bought a &enny bottle of ink* and ' ith a GuillD&en* and seven sheets of foolsc& &a&er* + started off for Po&e's Court(

) . ell* to y sur&rise and delight* everything ' as as right as &ossible(The table ' as set out ready for e* and 7 r(Duncan 2oss ' as there to see that + got fairly to ' ork(He started e off u&on the letter A* and then he left el but he ' ould dro& in fro ti e to ti e to see that all ' as right ' ith e(At t ' o o'clock he bade e goodDday* co &li ented e u&on the a ount that + had ' ritten* and locked the door of the office after e(

)This ' ent on day after day* 7 r(Hol es* and on Saturday the anager ca e in and &lanked do ' n four golden sovereigns for y ' eek's ' ork(+t ' as the sa e ne1t ' eek* and the sa e the ' eek after(Every orning + ' as there at ten* and every afternoon + left at t ' o(By degrees 7 r(Duncan 2oss took to co ing in only once of a orning* and then* after a ti e* he did not co e in at all(Still* of course* + never dared to leave the roo for an instant* for + ' as not sure ' hen he ight co e* and the billet

'as such a good one* and suited e so 'ell* that + 'ould not risk the loss of it(

)Eight 'eeks &assed a 'ay like this* and + had 'ritten about Abbots and Archery and Ar our and Architecture and Attica* and ho&ed 'ith diligence that + ight get on to the B's before very long(+t cost e so ething in foolsca&* and + had &retty nearly filled a shelf 'ith y 'ritings(And then suddenly the 'hole business ca e to an end()

)To an endJ)

), es* sir(And no later than this orning(+ 'ent to y 'ork as usual at ten o'clock* but the door 'as shut and locked* 'ith a little sGuare of cardboard ha ered on to the iddle of the &anel 'ith a tack(Here it is* and you can read for yourself()

He held u& a &iece of 'hite cardboard about the siCe of a sheet of note&a&er(+t read in this fashion&

THE 2EDDHEADED >EAGAE

+S

D+SS?>0ED(

?ctober 3* #H3=(

Sherlock Hol es and + surveyed this curt announce ent and the rueful face behind it* until the co ical side of the affair so co &letely overto&&ed every other consideration that 'e both burst out into a roar of laughter(

)+ cannot see that there is anything very funny*) cried our client* flushing u& to the roots of his fla ing head()+f you can do nothing better than laugh at e* + can go else ' here()

); o* no*) cried Hol es* shoving hi back into the chair fro 'hich he had half risen()+ really 'ouldn't iss your case for the 'orld(+t is ost refreshingly unusual(But there is* if you 'ill e1cuse y saying so* so ething just a little funny about it(Pray 'hat ste&s did you take 'hen you found the card u&on the doorJ)

)+ 'as staggered* sir(+ did not kno ' 'hat to do(Then + called at the offices round* but none of the see ed to kno ' anything about it(/inally* + 'ent to the landlord* 'ho is an accountant living on the ground&floor* and + asked hi if he could tell e 'hat had beco e of the 2edDheaded >eague(He said that he had never heard of any such body(Then + asked hi 'ho 7r(Duncan 2oss 'as(He ans 'ered that the na e 'as ne ' to hi (

)f . ell*f said +* fthe gentle an at ; o(M(f

)f . hat* the redDheaded anJf

)f , es(f

Mr. Harris said he had his name as William Morris. He was a solicitor and was using my room as a temporary convenience until his new premises were ready. He moved out yesterday.

Where could I find him?

Mr. Harris at his new offices. He did tell me the address, No. 4 Bing Edgward Street near St. Paul's.

I started off. Mr. Holmes but when I got to that address it was a manufactory of artificial knees and no one in it had ever heard of either Mr. William Morris or Mr. Duncan Ross.

And what did you do then? I asked Holmes.

I went home to Salisbury Square and took the advice of my assistant. But he could not help me in any way. He could only say that if I waited I should hear by post. But that was not quite good enough. Mr. Holmes (I did not wish to lose such a chance without a struggle so as I had heard that you were good enough to give advice to poor folk who were in need of it) came right away to you.

And you did very wisely, said Holmes, our case is an exceedingly remarkable one and I shall be happy to look into it. I remember what you have told me and think that it is possible that graver issues hang from it than might at first sight appear.

Grave enough? said Mr. Watson. I have lost four hundred a week.

As far as you are personally concerned, remarked Holmes, I do not see that you have any grievance against this extraordinary league. On the contrary, you are as I understand richer by some thousands to say nothing of the minute knowledge which you have gained on every subject which comes under the letter A. You have lost nothing by the way.

Yes, sir. But I want to find out about the matter and who they are and what their object is in laying this rank. If it is as a rank and on the whole it is as a pretty extensive joke for the matter for it cost the matter thirty pounds.

We shall endeavour to clear up these points for you. And first one or two questions. Mr. Watson. This assistant of yours who first called your attention to the advertisement? Who long had he been with you?

About a month then?

How did he come?

In answer to an advertisement.

Was he the only applicant?

) ; o* + had a doCen()

) . hy did you &ick hi J)

)Because he ' as handy and ' ould co e chea&()

)At halfD ' ages* in fact()

) , es()

) . hat is he like* this 0incent S&auldingJ)

)S all* stoutDbuilt* very Guick in his ' ays* no hair on his face* though he's not short of thirty(Has a ' hite s&lash of acid u&on his forehead()

Hol es sat u& in his chair in considerable e1cite ent()+ thought as uch*) said he()Have you ever observed that his ears are &ierced for earringsJ)

) , es* sir(He told e that a gi&sy had done it for hi ' hen he ' as a lad()

)Hu 5) said Hol es* sinking back in dee& thought()He is still ' ith youJ)

)?h* yes* sirl + have only just left hi ()

)And has your business been attended to in your absenceJ)

) ; othing to co &lain of* sir(There's never very uch to do of a orning()

)That ' ill do* 7 r(. ilson(+ shall be ha&&y to give you an o&inion u&on the subject in the course of a day or t ' o(ToDday is Saturday* and + ho&e that by 7 onday ' e ay co e to a conclusion()

) . ell* . atson*) said Hol es ' hen our visitor had left us*) ' hat do you ake of it allJ)

)+ ake nothing of it*) + ans ' ered frankly()+t is a ost ysterious business()

)As a rule*) said Hol es*)the ore biCarre a thing is the less ysterious it &roves to be(+t is your co on&lace* featureless cri es ' hich are really &uCCling* just as a co on&lace face is the ost difficult to identify(But + ust be &ro &t over this atter()

) . hat are you going to do* thenJ) + asked(

)To s oke*) he ans ' ered()+t is Guite a three &i&e &roble * and + beg that you ' on't s&eak to e for fifty inutes() He curled hi self u& in his chair* ' ith his thin knees dra ' n u& to his ha ' kDlike nose* and there he sat ' ith his eyes closed and his black clay &i&e thrusting out like the bill of so e strange bird(+ had co e to the conclusion that he had dro&&ed aslee&* and

indeed 'as nodding myself* 'hen he suddenly s&rang out of his chair 'ith the gesture of a 'an 'ho has 'ade u& his 'ind and &ut his &i&e do 'n u&on the 'antel&iece(

)Sarasate &lays at the St(@a 'es's Hall this afternoon*) he re 'arked() . hat do you think* . atsonJ Could your &atients s&are you for a fe ' hoursJ)

)+ have nothing to do to'day(7y &ractice is never very absorbing()

)Then &ut on your hat and co 'e(+ a 'going through the City first* and 'e can have so 'e lunch on the 'ay(+ observe that there is a good deal of Ger 'an 'usic on the &rogra 'e* 'hich is rather 'ore to 'y taste than 'talian or /rench(+t is intros&ective* and + 'ant to intros&ect(Co 'e along5)

. 'e travelled by the Anderground as far as Aldersgate and a short 'alk took us to Sa1e'dCoburg SGuare* the scene of the singular story 'hich 'e had listened to in the 'orning(+t 'as a &oky* little* shabby'dgenteel &lace* 'here four lines of dingy t 'o'dstoried brick houses looked out into a s 'all railed'din enclosure* 'here a la 'n of 'eedy grass and a fe ' clu 's of faded laurel'dbushes 'ade a hard fight against a s 'oked'dladen and uncongenial at 'os&here(Three gilt balls and a bro 'n board 'ith)@ABEO . +>S? ;) in 'hite letters* u&on a corner house* announced the &lace 'here our red'dheaded client carried on his business(Sherlock Hol 'es sto&&ed in front of it 'ith his head on one side and looked it all over* 'ith his eyes shining brightly bet 'een &uckered lids(Then he 'alked slo 'ly u& the street* and then do 'n again to the corner* still looking keenly at the houses(/inally he returned to the &a 'nbroker's* and* having thu 'ded vigorously u&on the &ave 'ent 'ith his stick t 'o or three ti 'es* he 'ent u& to the door and knocked(+t 'as instantly o&ened by a bright'dlooking* clean'dshaven young fello ' * 'ho asked hi ' to ste& in(

)Thank you*) said Hol 'es*)+ only 'ished to ask you ho ' you 'ould go fro 'here to the Strand()

)Third right* fourth left*) ans 'ered the assistant &ro 'tly* closing the door(

)S 'art fello ' * that*) observed Hol 'es as 'e 'alked a 'ay()He is* in 'y judg 'ent* the fourth s 'artest 'an in >ondon* and for daring + a 'not sure that he has not a clai ' to be third(+ have kno 'n so 'ething of hi ' before()

)Evidently*) said +*) 7r(. ilson's assistant counts for a good deal in this 'ystery of the 2ed'dheaded >eague(+ a 'sure that you inGuired your 'ay 'erely in order that you 'ight see hi '()

);ot hi '()

) . hat thenJ)

)The knees of his trousers()

)And 'hat did you seeJ)

) . hat + e1&ected to see()

) . hy did you beat the &ave entJ)

)7y dear doctor* this is a ti e for observation* not for talk(. e are s&ies in an ene y's country(. e kno ' so ething of Sa1eCoburg SGuare(>et us no ' e1&lore the &arts ' hich lie behind it()

The road in ' hich ' e found ourselves as ' e turned round the corner fro the retired Sa1eCoburg SGuare &resented as great a contrast to it as the front of a &icture does to the back(+t ' as one of the ain arteries ' hich conveyed the traffic of the City to the north and ' est(The road ' ay ' as blocked ' ith the i ense strea of co erce flo ' ing in a double tide in ' ard and out ' ard* ' hile the foot&aths ' ere black ' ith the hurrying s ' ar of &edestrians(+t ' as difficult to realise as ' e looked at the line of fine sho&s and stately business &re ises that they really abutted on the other side u&on the faded and stagnant sGuare ' hich ' e had just Guitted(

)>et e see*) said Hol es* standing at the corner and glancing along the line*) + should like just to re e ber the order of the houses here(+t is a hobby of ine to have an e1act kno ' ledge of >ondon(There is 7orti er's* the tobacconist* the little ne ' s&a&er sho&* the Coburg branch of the City and Suburban Bank* the Oegetarian 2estaurant* and 7c /arlane's carriage building de&ot(That carries us right on to the other block(And no ' * Doctor* ' e've done our ' ork* so it's ti e ' e had so e &lay(A sand ' ich and a cu& of coffee* and then off to violin land* ' here all is s ' eetness and delicacy and har ony* and there are no red headed clients to ve1 us ' ith their conundru s()

7y friend ' as an enthusiastic usician* being hi self not only a very ca&able &erfor er but a co &oser of no ordinary erit(All the afternoon he sat in the stalls ' ra&&ed in the ost &erfect ha&&iness* gently ' aving his long* thin fingers in ti e to the usic* ' hile his gently s iling face and his languid* drea y eyes ' ere as unlike those of Hol es the sleuth hound* Hol es the relentless* keen ditted* ready handed cri inal agent* as it ' as &ossible to conceive(+n his singular character the dual nature alternately asserted itself* and his e1tre e e1actness and astuteness re&resented* as + have often thought* the reaction against the &oetic and conte &lative ood ' hich occasionally &redo inated in hi (The s ' ing of his nature took hi fro e1tre e languor to devouring energy! and* as + kne ' ' ell* he ' as never so truly for idable as ' hen* for days on end* he had been lounging in his ar chair a id his i &rovisations and his black letter editions(Then it ' as that the lust of the chase ' ould suddenly co e u&on hi * and that his brilliant reasoning &o ' er ' ould rise to the level of intuition* until those ' ho ' ere unacGuainted ' ith his ethods ' ould look askance at hi as on a an ' hose kno ' ledge ' as not that of other ortals(. hen + sa ' hi that afternoon so en ' ra&&ed in the usic at St(@a es's Hall + felt that an evil ti e ight be co ing u&on those ' ho he had set

himself to hunt down(

), you want to go home* no doubt* Doctor*) he remarked as 'e emerged(

), yes* it 'ould be as 'ell()

)And + have some business to do 'hich 'ill take some hours(This business at Coburg Square is serious()

) . hy seriousJ)

)A considerable crime is in contemplation(+ have every reason to believe that 'e shall be in time to stop it(But today being Saturday rather complicates matters(+ shall 'ant your help to-night()

)At 'hat timeJ)

)Ten 'ill be early enough()

)+ shall be at Baker Street at ten()

)Oery 'ell(And* + say* Doctor* there may be some little danger* so kindly put your army revolver in your pocket() He 'aved his hand* turned on his heel* and disappeared in an instant along the corridor()

+ trust that + am not more dense than my neighbours* but + 'as always addressed 'ith a sense of my own stupidity in my dealings 'ith Sherlock Holmes(Here + had heard 'hat he had heard* + had seen 'hat he had seen* and yet from his 'ords it 'as evident that he said clearly not only 'hat had happened but 'hat 'as about to happen* 'hile to see the 'hole business 'as still confused and grotesque(As + drove home to my house in Kensington + thought over it all* from the extraordinary story of the red-headed leader of the Encyclopaedia down to the visit to the Coburg Square* and the ominous 'ords 'ith 'hich he had started from 'hat 'as this nocturnal edition* and 'hy should + go armedJ 'ere 'ere 'e going* and 'hat 'ere 'e to doJ + had the hint from Holmes that this smooth-faced & a 'nbroker's assistant 'as a formidable and dangerous 'ho might lay a dead ga e(+ tried to uCCle it out* but gave it up in despair and set the matter aside until night should bring an explanation()

It 'as a quarter past nine 'hen + started from home and made my way across the Park* and so through Portland Street to Baker Street(Two hansom cabs 'ere standing at the door* and as + entered the passage + heard the sound of voices from above(When entering his room + found Holmes in animated conversation 'ith two men* one of 'hom + recognised as Peter Jones* the official police agent* 'hile the other 'as a long* thin* sad-faced man* 'ith a very shiny hat and oppressively respectable frock coat()

)Have your party is complete*) said Holmes* buttoning up his waistcoat and taking his heavy hunting crop from the rack('atson* + think you know ' Mr Jones* of Scotland YardJ >et 'e

introduce you to 7r(7erry 'eather* 'ho is to be our co &anion in toDnight's adventure()

) . e're hunting in cou&les again* Doctor* you see*) said @ones in his conseGuential 'ay()?ur friend here is a 'onderful an for starting a chase(All he ' ants is an old dog to hel& hi to do the running do ' n()

)+ ho&e a 'ild goose ay not &rove to be the end of our chase*) observed 7r(7erry 'eather gloo ily()

), ou ay &lance considerable confidence in 7r(Hol es* sir*) said the &olice agent loftily()He has his o ' n little ethods* ' hich are* if he ' on't ind y saying so* just a little too theoretical and fantastic* but he has the akings of a detective in hi (+t is not too uch to say that once or t ' ice* as in that business of the Sholto urder and the Agra treasure* he has been ore nearly correct than the official force()

)?h* if you say so* 7r(@ones* it is all right*) said the stranger ' ith deference()Still* + confess that + iss y rubber(+t is the first Saturday night for sevenDandDt ' enty years that + have not had y rubber()

)+ think you ' ill find*) said Sherlock Hol es*)that you ' ill &lay for a higher stake toDnight than you have ever done yet* and that the &lay ' ill be ore e1citing(/or you* 7r(7erry 'eather* the stake ' ill be so e N*=== &oundsI and for you* @ones* it ' ill be the an u&on ' ho you ' ish to lay your hands()

)@ohn Clay* the urderer* thief* s asher* and forger(He's a young an* 7r(7erry 'eather* but he is at the head of his &rofession* and + ' ould rather have y bracelets on hi than on any cri inal in >ondon(He's a re arkable an* is young @ohn Clay(His grandfather ' as a royal duke* and he hi self has been to Eton and ?1ford(His brain is as cunning as his fingers* and though ' e eet signs of hi at every turn* ' e never kno ' ' here to find the an hi self(He'll crack a crib in Scotland one ' eek* and be raising oney to build an or&hanage in Corn ' all the ne1t(+ve been on his track for years and have never set eyes on hi yet()

)+ ho&e that + ay have the &leasure of introducing you toDnight(+ve had one or t ' o little turns also ' ith 7r(@ohn Clay* and + agree ' ith you that he is at the head of his &rofession(+t is &ast ten* ho ' ever* and Guite ti e that ' e started(+f you t ' o ' ill take the first hanso * . atson and + ' ill follo ' in the second()

Sherlock Hol es ' as not very co unicative during the long drive and lay back in the cab hu ing the tunes ' hich he had heard in the afternoon(. e rattled through an endless labyrinth of gasDlit streets until ' e e erged into /arrington Street(

) . e are close there no ' *) y friend re arked()This fello ' 7erry 'eather is a bank director* and &ersonally interested in the atter(+ thought it as ' ell to have @ones ' ith us also(He is

not a bad fello' * though an absolute i'becile in his &rofession(He has one &ositive virtue(He is as brave as a bulldog and as tenacious as a lobster if he gets his cla's u&on anyone(Here 'e are* and they are 'aiting for us()

. e had reached the sa'e cro'ded thoroughfare in 'hich 'e had found ourselves in the orning(?ur cabs 'ere dis'issed* and* follo'ing the guidance of 7r(7erry 'eather* 'e &assed do'n a narro' &assage and through a side door* 'hich he o&ened for us(. ithin there 'as a s'all corridor* 'hich ended in a very assive iron gate(This also 'as o&ened* and led do'n a flight of 'inding stone ste&s* 'hich ter'inated at another for'idable gate(7r(7erry 'eather sto&&ed to light a lantern* and then conducted us do'n a dark* earth&s'elling &assage* and so* after o&ening a third door* into a huge vault or cellar* 'hich 'as &iled all round 'ith crates and assive bo'les(

),ou are not very vulnerable fro' above*) Hol'es re'arked as he held u& the lantern and ga'ced about hi' (

); or fro' belo' *) said 7r(7erry 'eather* striking his stick u&on the flags 'hich lined the floor() . hy* dear'e* it sounds Guite hollo' 5) he re'arked* looking u& in sur&rise(

)+ust really ask you to be a little ore Guite5) said Hol'es severely(),ou have already i'&erilled the 'hole success of our e'l&edition(7ight + beg that you 'ould have the goodness to sit do'n u&on one of those bo'les* and not to interfereJ)

The sole'n 7r(7erry 'eather &erched hi'self u&on a crate* 'ith a very injured e'l&ression u&on his face* 'hile Hol'es fell u&on his knees u&on the floor and* 'ith the lantern and a agnifying lens* began to e'l'a'ine' inutely the cracks bet'een the stones(A fe' seconds sufficed to satisfy hi' * for he s&rang to his feet again and &ut his glass in his &ocket(

) . e have at least an hour before us*) he re'arked*)for they can hardly take any ste&s until the good &a'nbroker is safely in bed(Then they 'ill not lose a inute* for the sooner they do their 'ork the longer ti'e they 'ill have for their esca&(. e are at &resent* Doctor&as no doubt you have divined&&in the cellar of the City branch of one of the &rinci&al >ondon banks(7r(7erry 'eather is the chair'an of directors* and he 'ill e'l&lain to you that there are reasons 'hy the ore daring cri'inals of >ondon should take a considerable interest in this cellar at &resent()

)+t is our /rench gold*) 'his&ered the director() . e have had several 'arnings that an atte'&t ight be ade u&on it()

),our /rench goldJ)

),es(. e had occasion so'e onths ago to strengthen our resources and borro'ed for that &ur&ose N=*** na&oleons fro' the Bank of /rance(+t has beco'e kno'n that 'e have never had occasion to un&ack the oney* and that it is still lying in our cellar(The crate u&on 'hich + sit contains <*** na&oleons &acked bet'een

layers of lead foil(?ur reserve of bullion is uch larger at
&resent than is usually ke&t in a single branch office* and the
directors have had isgivings u&on the subject()

) . hich 'ere very 'ell justified*) observed Hol es()And no ' it is
ti e that 'e arranged our little &lans(+ e1&ect that ' ithin an
hour atters 'ill co e to a head(+n the eanti e 7 r(
7erry 'eather* 'e ust &ut the screen over that dark lantern()

)And sit in the darkJ)

)+ a afraid so(+ had brought a &ack of cards in y &ocket* and
+ thought that* as 'e 'ere a &artie carræ* you ight have your
rubber after all(But + see that the ene y's &re&arations have
gone so far that 'e cannot risk the &resence of a light(And*
first of all* 'e ust choose our &ositions(These are daring en*
and though 'e shall take the at a disadvantage* they ay do us
so e har unless 'e are careful(+ shall stand behind this crate*
and do you conceal yourselves behind those(Then* ' hen + flash a
light u&on the * close in s' iftly(+f they fire* . atson* have no
co &unction about shooting the do ' n()

+ &laced y revolver* cocked* u&on the to& of the ' ooden case
behind ' hich + crouched(Hol es shot the slide across the front
of his lantern and left us in &itch darkness  such an absolute
darkness as + have never before e1&eried(The s ell of hot
etal re ained to assure us that the light 'as still there* ready
to flash out at a o ent's notice(To e* ' ith y nerves 'orked
u& to a &itch of e1&ectancy* there 'as so ething de&ressing and
subduing in the sudden gloo * and in the cold dank air of the
vault(

)They have but one retreat*) ' his&ered Hol es()That is back
through the house into Sa1e Coburg SGuare(+ ho&e that you have
done ' hat + asked you* @onesJ)

)+ have an ins&ector and t' o officers ' aiting at the front door()

)Then 'e have sto&&ed all the holes(And no ' 'e ust be silent
and ' ait()

. hat a ti e it see ed5 /ro co å notes after ' ards it 'as but
an hour and a Quarter* yet it a&&eared to e that the night ust
have al ost gone and the da ' n be breaking above us(7y li bs
'ere 'eary and stiff* for + feared to change y &ositionI yet y
nerves 'ere 'orked u& to the highest &itch of tension* and y
hearing 'as so acute that + could not only hear the gentle
breathing of y co &anions* but + could distinguish the dee&er*
heavier in breath of the bulky @ones fro the thin* sighing note
of the bank director(/ro y &osition + could look over the case
in the direction of the floor(Suddenly y eyes caught the glint
of a light(

At first it 'as but a lurid s&ark u&on the stone &ave ent(Then
it lengthened out until it beca e a yello ' line* and then*
' ithout any ' arning or sound* a gash see ed to o&en and a hand
a&&eared* a ' hite* al ost ' o anly hand* ' hich felt about in the

centre of the little area of light(/ or a minute or more the hand* ' ith its ' rithing fingers* &rotruded out of the floor(Then it ' as ' ithdra ' n as suddenly as it a&&eared* and all ' as dark again save the single lurid s&ark ' hich ' arked a chink bet ' een the stones(

+ts disa&&earance* ho ' ever* ' as but o entary(. ith a rending* tearing sound* one of the broad* ' hite stones turned over u&on its side and left a sGuare* ga&ing hole* through ' hich strea ed the light of a lantern(?ver the edge there &ee&ed a clean&cut* boyish face* ' hich looked keenly about it* and then* ' ith a hand on either side of the a&erture* dre ' itself shoulder&high and ' aist&high* until one knee rested u&on the edge(+n another instant he stood at the side of the hole and ' as hauling after hi ' a co &anion* lithe and s all like hi self* ' ith a &ale face and a shock of very red hair(

)+t's all clear*) he ' his&ered()Have you the chisel and the bagsJ Great Scott& @u &* Archie* ju &* and +ll s ' ing for it&)

Sherlock Hol es had s&rung out and sei&ed the intruder by the collar(The other dived do ' n the hole* and + heard the sound of rending cloth as @ones clutched at his skirts(The light flashed u&on the barrel of a revolver* but Hol es' hunting cro& ca e do ' n on the an's ' rist* and the &istol clinked u&on the stone floor(

)+t's no use* @ohn Clay*) said Hol es blandly() , ou have no chance at all(

)So + see*) the other ans ' ered ' ith the ut ost coolness()+ fancy that y &al is all right* though + see you have got his coat&tails(

)There are three en ' aiting for hi ' at the door*) said Hol es(

)?h* indeed& , ou see to have done the thing very co &letely(+ ust co &li ent you(

)And + you*) Hol es ans ' ered() , our red&headed idea ' as very ne ' and effective(

) , ou'll see your &al again &resently*) said @ones()He's Guicker at cli bing do ' n holes than + a (@ust hold out ' hile + fi1 the derbies(

)+ beg that you ' ill not touch e ' ith your filthy hands*) re ' arked our &risoner as the handcuffs clattered u&on his ' rists() , ou ay not be a ' are that + have royal blood in y veins(Have the goodness* also* ' hen you address e al ' ays to say 'sir' and f&lease(f)

)All right*) said @ones ' ith a stare and a snigger() . ell* ' ould you &lease* sir* arch u&stairs* ' here ' e can get a cab to carry your Highness to the &olice&stationJ)

)That is better*) said @ohn Clay serenely(He ade a s ' ee&ing bo '

to the three of us and walked quietly off in the custody of the detective(

)2eally* 7r(Hol es*) said 7r(7erry 'eather as 'e follo 'ed the fro the cellar*)+ do not kno ' ho ' the bank can thank you or re&ay you(There is no doubt that you have detected and defeated in the ost co &lete anner one of the ost deter ined atte &ts at bank robbery that have ever co e ' ithin y e1&erience()

)+ have had one or t ' o little scores of y o ' n to settle ' ith 7r(@ohn Clay*) said Hol es()+ have been at so e s all e1&ense over this atter* ' hich + shall e1&ect the bank to refund* but beyond that + a a &ly re&aid by having had an e1&erience ' hich is in any ' ays uniGue* and by hearing the very re arkable narrative of the 2edDheaded >eague()

), ou see* . atson*) he e1&lained in the early hours of the orning as ' e sat over a glass of ' hisky and soda in Baker Street*)it ' as &perfectly obvious fro the first that the only &ossible object of this rather fantastic business of the advertise ent of the >eague* and the co&ying of the fEncyclo&aedia* ust be to get this not overDbright &a ' nbroker out of the ' ay for a nu ber of hours every day(+t ' as a curious ' ay of anaging it* but* really* it ' ould be difficult to suggest a better(The ethod ' as no doubt suggested to Clay's ingenious ind by the colour of his acco &lice's hair(The M &ounds a ' eek ' as a lure ' hich ust dra ' hi * and ' hat ' as it to the * ' ho ' ere &laying for thousandsJ They &ut in the advertise ent* one rogue has the te &orary office* the other rogue incites the an to a&&ly for it* and together they anage to secure his absence every orning in the ' eek(/ro the ti e that + heard of the assistant having co e for half ' ages* it ' as obvious to e that he had so e strong otive for securing the situation()

)But ho ' could you guess ' hat the otive ' asJ)

)Had there been ' o en in the house* + should have sus&ected a ere vulgar intrigue(That* ho ' ever* ' as out of the Guestion(The an's business ' as a s all one* and there ' as nothing in his house ' hich could account for such elaborate &re&arations* and such an e1&enditure as they ' ere at(+t ust* then* be so ething out of the house(. hat could it beJ + thought of the assistant's fondness for &hotogra&hy* and his trick of vanishing into the cellar(The cellar's There ' as the end of this tangled clue(Then + ade inGuiries as to this ysterious assistant and found that + had to deal ' ith one of the coolest and ost daring cri nals in >ondon(He ' as doing so ething in the cellarDso ething ' hich took any hours a day for onths on end(. hat could it be* once oreJ + could think of nothing save that he ' as running a tunnel to so e other building(

)So far + had got ' hen ' e ' ent to visit the scene of action(+ sur&ised you by beating u&on the &ave ent ' ith y stick(+ ' as ascertaining ' hether the cellar stretched out in front or behind(+t ' as not in front(Then + rang the bell* and* as + ho&ed* the assistant ans ' ered it(. e have had so e skir ishes* but ' e had

never set eyes upon each other before(+ hardly looked at his face(His knees were 'hat + 'ished to see(,ou must yourself have remarked how 'orn* 'rinkled* and stained they were(They spoke of those hours of burrowing(The only remaining point was 'hat they were burrowing for(+ 'alked round the corner* saw the City and Suburban Bank abutted on our friends' residences* and felt that + had solved a problem (. When you drove home after the concert + called upon Scotland Yard and upon the chairman of the bank directors* with the result that you have seen()

)And how could you tell that they would make their attempt to-night?) + asked(

) . Well* when they closed their League offices that was a sign that they cared no longer about the Wilson's residence in other words* that they had completed their tunnel(But it was essential that they should use it soon* as it might be discovered* or the bullion might be removed(Saturday would suit the better than any other day* as it would give them two days for their escape(/or all these reasons + elected the time to come to-night()

) ,ou reasoned it out beautifully*) + exclaimed in unfeigned admiration()It is so long a chain* and yet every link rings true()

)It saved me from ennui*) he answered* yawning()Alas! + already feel it closing upon me(7y life is spent in one long effort to escape from the commonplaces of existence(These little problems help me to do so()

)And you are a benefactor of the race*) said +(

He shrugged his shoulders() . Well* perhaps* after all* it is of so little use*) he remarked()>:ho e c'est rien!!l'oeuvre c'est tout* as Gustave Flaubert wrote to George Sand()

AD0E ; TA2E ++(A CASE ? / +DE ; T+T ,

)7y dear fellow*) said Sherlock Holmes as he sat on either side of the fire in his lodgings at Baker Street*)life is infinitely stranger than anything which the mind of man could invent(. We would not dare to conceive the things which are really there commonplaces of existence(if we could fly out of that 'indoor' hand in hand* hover over this great city* gently remove the roofs* and &ee& in at the queer things which are going on* the strange coincidences* the &lannings* the cross&ur&oses* the wonderful chains of events* working through generations* and leading to the most outrageous results* it would make all fiction with its conventionalities and foreseen conclusions most stale and unprofitable()

)And yet + am not convinced of it*) + answered()The cases which come to light in the &a&ers are* as a rule* bald enough* and vulgar enough(. We have in our police reports realistic &ushed to its extreme limits* and yet the result is* it must be confessed*

neither fascinating nor artistic()

)A certain selection and discretion must be used in producing a realistic effect*) remarked Holmes() This is 'wanting in the police report' here more stress is laid 'rather' upon the latitudes of the magistrate than upon the details* which to an observer contain the vital essence of the whole matter(Deed upon it* there is nothing so unnatural as the conclusion)

+ smiled and shook my head()+ can quite understand your thinking so()+ said()? of course* in your position of unofficial adviser and helper to everybody who is absolutely 'accused' throughout three continents* you are brought in contact with all that is strange and bizarre(But here)++ picked up the morning paper from the ground)) let us put it to a practical test(Here is the first heading upon which + come('A husband's cruelty to his wife'(There is half a column of print* but + know 'without reading it that it is all perfectly familiar to me(There is* of course* the other 'woman* the drink* the 'rush* the blow* the bruise* the sympathetic sister or landlady(The crudest of writers could invent nothing more crude()

)indeed* your elder is an unfortunate one for your argument*) said Holmes* taking the paper and glancing his eye down it() This is the Dundas separation case* and* as it happens* + 'as engaged in clearing up some small points in connection with it(The husband 'as a teetotaler* there 'as no other 'woman* and the conduct 'condemned of 'as that he had drifted into the habit of 'biting up every deal by taking out his false teeth and hurling them at his 'wife* 'which* you 'will allow* is not an action likely to occur to the imagination of the average storyteller(Take a pinch of snuff* Doctor* and acknowledge that + have scored over you in your elder)

He held out his snuffbox of old gold* with a great aesthete in the centre of the lid('its splendour 'as in such contrast to his homely ways and simple life that + could not help 'commenting upon it(

)Ah*) said he*)+ forgot that + had not seen you for some 'weeks('t is a little souvenir from the Bing of Bohemia in return for my assistance in the case of the 'rene Adler &ers()

)And the ringJ) + asked* glancing at a remarkable brilliant 'which 'startled upon his finger(

)t 'as from the reigning family of Holland* though the matter in 'which + served the 'as of such delicacy that + cannot confide it even to you* 'who have been good enough to chronicle one or two of my little 'robles()

)And have you any on hand just now J) + asked 'with interest(

)Some ten or twelve* but none 'which 'resent any feature of interest(They are 'important* you understand* 'without being interesting('indeed* + have found that it is usually in 'unimportant matters that there is a field for the observation*

and for the quick analysis of cause and effect which gives the character to an investigation(The larger crimes are apt to be the simpler* for the bigger the crime the more obvious* as a rule* is the motive(In these cases* save for one rather intricate matter which has been referred to me from Marseilles* there is nothing which presents any features of interest(It is possible* however* that they may have something better before very many minutes are over* for this is one of my clients* or a much mistaken()

He had risen from his chair and was standing between the parted blinds gazing down into the dull neutral-tinted London street(Looking over his shoulder* and saw that on the pavement opposite there stood a large woman with a heavy fur boa round her neck* and a large curling red feather in a broad-brimmed hat which was tilted in a coquettish Duchess of Devonshire fashion over her ear(/ro Under this great canopy she leaned upon a nervous* hesitating fashion at our window* while her body oscillated back and forth* and her fingers fidgeted with her glove buttons(Suddenly* with a lunge* as of the soldier who leaves the bank* she hurried across the road* and we heard the sharp clang of the bell(

They have seen those symptoms before*) said Holmes* throwing his cigarette into the fire()? Scillation upon the pavement all ways means an affaire de coeur(She would like advice* but is not sure that the matter is not too delicate for communication(And yet even here we may discriminate(When a woman has been seriously wronged by a man she no longer oscillates* and the usual symptom is a broken bell wire(Here we may take it that there is a love matter* but that the maiden is not so much angry as alarmed* or grieved(But here she comes in person to resolve our doubts()

As he spoke there was a tap at the door* and the boy in buttons entered to announce Miss Mary Sutherland* while the lady herself loomed behind his small black figure like a full-sailed merchantman behind a tiny pilot boat(Sherlock Holmes welcomed her with the easy courtesy for which he was remarkable* and* having closed the door and bowed her into an armchair* he looked her over in the minute and yet abstracted fashion which was peculiar to him (

Do you not find*) he said* that with your short sight it is a little trying to do so much typing(J)

They did at first*) she answered* but now I know where the letters are without looking() Then* suddenly realising the full import of his words* she gave a violent start and looked up with fear and astonishment upon her broad* good-humoured face() , you've heard about Mrs(Holmes*) she cried* else how could you know all that(J)

); ever mind*) said Holmes* laughing()it is my business to know things(Perhaps I have trained myself to see what others overlook(If not* why should you come to consult me(J)

They came to you* sir* because I heard of you from Mrs(Etheridge* whose husband you found so easy when the police and everyone had

given him up for dead(?h* 7r(Holmes* + 'ish you 'ould do as
much for me(+ not rich* but still + have a hundred a year in
my own right* besides the little that + make by the machine* and
+ 'ould give it all to know 'hat has become of 7r(Hosier Angel()

) . Why did you come a 'way to consult me in such a hurryJ) asked
Sherlock Holmes* 'ith his finger + thumb together and his eyes to
the ceiling(

Again a startled look came over the so-called 'hat vacuous face of Miss
Mary Sutherland() , es* + did bang out of the house*) she said*
)for it made me angry to see the easy 'way in 'which 7r(
) . indibank that is* my father took it all(He 'ould not go to
the police* and he 'ould not go to you* and so at last* as he
'ould do nothing and kept on saying that there 'as no harm done*
it made me mad* and + just on 'ith my things and came right a 'way
to you()

) , our father*) said Holmes*)your stepfather* surely* since the
name is different()

) , es* my stepfather(+ call him father* though it sounds funny*
too* for he is only five years and ten months older than myself()

)And your mother is aliveJ)

)?h* yes* mother is alive and 'ell(+ 'asn't best &leased* 7r(
Holmes* 'hen she married again so soon after father's death* and
a man 'ho 'as nearly fifteen years younger than herself(/ather
'as a &lu'ber in the Tottenham Court Road* and he left a tidy
business behind him * 'hich mother carried on 'ith 7r(Hardy* the
foreman but 'hen 7r(. indibank came he made her sell the
business* for he 'as very superior* being a traveller in 'ines(
They got M4== &ounds for the good 'ill and interest* 'hich 'asn't
near as much as father could have got if he had been alive()

+ had expected to see Sherlock Holmes impatient under this
rambling and inconsequential narrative* but* on the contrary* he
had listened 'ith the greatest concentration of attention(

) , our own little income*) he asked*)does it come out of the
businessJ)

)?h* no* sir(+ is quite separate and 'as left me by my uncle
'ed in Auckland(+ is in 'e 'Oeland stock* &aying M #p< &er
cent(Ten thousand five hundred &ounds 'as the amount* but + can
only touch the interest()

) , our interest is entirely*) said Holmes()And since you draw so
large a sum as a hundred a year* 'ith 'hat you earn into the
bargain* you no doubt travel a little and indulge yourself in
every 'ay(+ believe that a single lady can get on very nicely
upon an income of about 9= &ounds()

)+ could do 'ith much less than that* 7r(Holmes* but you
understand that as long as + live at home + don't 'ish to be a
burden to the * and so they have the use of the money just 'hile

+ a staying 'ith the (?f course* that is only just for the
ti e(7r(. indibank dra 's y interest every Guarter and &ays it
over to other* and + find that + can do &retty ' ell ' ith ' hat +
earn at ty&e ' riting(+t brings e t ' o&ence a sheet* and + can
often do fro fifteen to t ' enty sheets in a day()

) ,ou have ade your &osition very clear to e*) said Hol es(
)This is y friend* Dr(. atson* before ' ho you can s&eak as
freely as before yself(Bindly tell us no ' all about your
connection ' ith 7r(Hos er Angel()

A flush stole over 7iss Sutherland's face* and she &icked
nervously at the fringe of her jacket()+ et hi first at the
gasfitters' ball*) she said()They used to send father tickets
' hen he ' as alive* and then after ' ards they re e bered us* and
sent the to other(7r(. indibank did not ' ish us to go(He
never did ' ish us to go any ' here(He ' ould get Guite ad if +
' anted so uch as to join a Sunday'school treat(But this ti e +
' as set on going* and + ' ould gol for ' hat right had he to
&reventJ He said the folk ' ere not fit for us to kno ' * ' hen all
father's friends ' ere to be there(And he said that + had nothing
fit to ' ear* ' hen + had y &ur&le &lush that + had never so uch
as taken out of the dra ' er(At last* ' hen nothing else ' ould do*
he ' ent off to /rance u&on the business of the fir * but ' e ' ent*
other and +* ' ith 7r(Hardy* ' ho used to be our fore an* and it
' as there + et 7r(Hos er Angel()

)+ su&&ose*) said Hol es*)that ' hen 7r(. indibank ca e back fro
/rance he ' as very annoyed at your having gone to the ball()

)?h* ' ell* he ' as very good about it(He laughed* + re e ber* and
shrugged his shoulders* and said there ' as no use denying
anything to a ' o an* for she ' ould have her ' ay()

)+ see(Then at the gasfitters' ball you et* as + understand* a
gentle an called 7r(Hos er Angel()

) , es* sir(+ et hi that night* and he called ne1t day to ask if
' e had got ho e all safe* and after that ' e et hi DDthat is to
say* 7r(Hol es* + et hi t ' ice for ' alks* but after that father
ca e back again* and 7r(Hos er Angel could not co e to the house
any ore()

); oJ)

) . ell* you kno ' father didn't like anything of the sort(He
' ouldn't have any visitors if he could hel& it* and he used to
say that a ' o an should be ha&&y in her o ' n fa ily circle(But
then* as + used to say to other* a ' o an ' ants her o ' n circle to
begin ' ith* and + had not got ine yet()

)But ho ' about 7r(Hos er AngelJ Did he ake no atte &t to see
youJ)

) . ell* father ' as going off to /rance again in a ' eek* and Hos er
' rote and said that it ' ould be safer and better not to see each
other until he had gone(. e could ' rite in the eanti e* and he

used to 'rite every day(+ took the letters in in the morning* so there 'as no need for father to kno '()

) . ere you engaged to the gentle an at this ti eJ)

)?h* yes* 7r(Hol es(. e 'ere engaged after the first 'alk that 'e took(Hos er 7r(Angel ' as a cashier in an office in >eadenhall Street and)

) . hat officeJ)

)That's the 'orst of it* 7r(Hol es* + don't kno '()

) . here did he live* thenJ)

)He sle&t on the &re ises()

)And you don't kno ' his addressJ)

) ; oDe1ce&t that it ' as >eadenhall Street()

) . here did you address your letters* thenJ)

)To the >eadenhall Street Post ?ffice* to be left till called for(He said that if they 'ere sent to the office he 'ould be chaffed by all the other clerks about having letters fro a lady* so + offered to ty&e 'rite the * like he did his* but he 'ouldn't have that* for he said that 'hen + 'rote the they see ed to co e fro e* but 'hen they 'ere ty&e 'ritten he al 'ays felt that the achine had co e bet 'een us(That 'ill just sho ' you ho ' fond he 'as of e* 7r(Hol es* and the little things that he 'ould think of()

)t 'as ost suggestive*) said Hol es()t has long been an alio of ine that the little things are infinitely the ost i &ortant(Can you re e ber any other little things about 7r(Hos er AngelJ)

)He 'as a very shy an* 7r(Hol es(He 'ould rather 'alk 'ith e in the evening than in the daylight* for he said that he hated to be cons&icuous(Oery retiring and gentle anly he 'as(Even his voice 'as gentle(He'd had the Guinsy and s 'ollen glands 'hen he 'as young* he told e* and it had left hi 'ith a 'eak throat* and a hesitating* 'his&ering fashion of s&eech(He 'as al 'ays 'ell dressed* very neat and &lain* but his eyes 'ere 'eak* just as ine are* and he 'ore tinted glasses against the glare()

) . ell* and 'hat ha&&ened 'hen 7r(. indibank* your ste&father* returned to /ranceJ)

)7r(Hos er Angel ca e to the house again and &ro&osed that 'e should arry before father ca e back(He 'as in dreadful earnest and ade e s' ear* 'ith y hands on the Testa ent* that 'hatever ha&&ened + 'ould al 'ays be true to hi (7other said he 'as Guite right to ake e s' ear* and that it 'as a sign of his &assion(7other 'as all in his favour fro the first and 'as even fonder of hi than + 'as(Then* 'hen they talked of arrying 'ithin the 'eek* + began to ask about fatherl but they both said never to

ind about father* but just to tell hi after ' ards* and other
said she ' ould take it all right ' ith hi (+ didn't Guite like
that* 7r(Hol es(+t see ed funny that + should ask his leave* as
he ' as only a fe ' years older than el but + didn't ' ant to do
anything on the sly* so + ' rote to father at Bordeaux1* ' here the
co &any has its /rench offices* but the letter ca e back to e on
the very orning of the ' edding()

) +t issed hi * thenJ)

) , es* sir! for he had started to England just before it arrived()

)Ha5 that ' as unfortunate(, our ' edding ' as arranged* then* for
the /riday(. as it to be in churchJ)

) , es* sir* but very Quietly(+t ' as to be at St(Saviour's* near
Bing's Cross* and ' e ' ere to have breakfast after ' ards at the St(
Pancras Hotel(Hos er ca e for us in a hansom* but as there ' ere
t ' o of us he &ut us both into it and ste&&ed hi self into a
four' heeler* ' hich ha&&ened to be the only other cab in the
street(. e got to the church first* and ' hen the four' heeler
drove u& ' e ' aited for hi to ste& out* but he never did* and
' hen the cab an got do ' n fro the bo1 and looked there ' as no one
there5 The cab an said that he could not i agine ' hat had beco e
of hi * for he had seen hi get in ' ith his o ' n eyes(That ' as
last /riday* 7r(Hol es* and + have never seen or heard anything
since then to thro ' any light u&on ' hat beca e of hi ()

) +t see s to e that you have been very sha efully treated*) said
Hol es(

)?h* no* sir5 He ' as too good and kind to leave e so(. hy* all
the orning he ' as saying to e that* ' hatever ha&&ened* + ' as to
be true! and that even if so ething Guite unforeseen occurred to
se&arate us* + ' as al ' ays to re e ber that + ' as &ledged to hi *
and that he ' ould clai his &ledge sooner or later(+t see ed
strange talk for a ' edding' orning* but ' hat has ha&&ened since
gives a eaning to it()

) 7ost certainly it does(, our o ' n o&inion is* then* that so e
unforeseen catastro&he has occurred to hi J)

) , es* sir(+ believe that he foresa ' so e danger* or else he
' ould not have talked so(And then + think that ' hat he foresa '
ha&&ened()

)But you have no notion as to ' hat it could have beenJ)

) ; one()

)?ne ore Guestion(Ho ' did your other take the atterJ)

)She ' as angry* and said that + ' as never to s&eak of the atter
again()

)And your fatherJ Did you tell hi J)

) , es! and he seemed to think* ' with e* that something had happened* and that + should hear of Hosser again(As he said* ' that interest could anyone have in bringing e to the doors of the church* and then leaving eJ ; o '* if he had borrowed yoney* or if he had married e and got yoney settled on him* there might be some reason* but Hosser ' as very independent about money and never ' ould look at a shilling of ine(And yet* ' hat could have happenedJ And ' hy could he not ' riteJ ? h* it drives e half dead to think of it* and + can't sleep a ' ink at night() She pulled a little handkerchief out of her cuff and began to sob heavily into it(

) + shall glance into the case for you*) said Holmes* rising*) and + have no doubt that ' e shall reach some definite result(>et the ' eight of the latter rest upon e no '* and do not let your mind ' ell upon it further(Above all* try to let Mr(Hosser Angel vanish from your memory* as he has done from your life()

) Then you don't think I'll see him againJ)

) + fear not()

) Then ' hat has happened to him J)

) , ou ' ill leave that question in my hands(+ should like an accurate description of him and any letters of his ' hich you can spare()

) + advertised for him in last Saturday's Chronicle*) said she() Here is the slip and here are four letters from him ()

) Thank you(And your addressJ)

) ; o(Myon Place* Cambridge ' ell()

) Mr(Angel's address you never had* + understand(. here is your father's place of businessJ)

) He travels for Westhouse Lombard* the great claret importers of Church Street()

) Thank you(, ou have made your statement very clearly(, ou ' ill leave the papers here* and remember the advice ' hich + have given you(>et the ' hole incident be a sealed book* and do not allow it to affect your life()

) , ou are very kind* Mr(Holmes* but + cannot do that(+ shall be true to Hosser(He shall find e ready ' hen he comes back()

For all the restless hat and the vacuous face* there ' as something noble in the simple faith of our visitor ' hich compelled our respect(She laid her little bundle of papers upon the table and ' ent her ' ay* ' ith a promise to come again ' henever she might be summoned()

Sherlock Holmes sat silent for a few minutes ' ith his fingertips still pressed together* his legs stretched out in front of him*

and his gaze directed upward to the ceiling(Then he took down from the rack the old and oily clay & which was to him as a counsellor* and* having lit it* he leaned back in his chair* with the thick blue cloud of reaths smoking upward from him* and a look of infinite languor in his face(

)Quite an interesting study* that Aiden* he observed()+ found her more interesting than her little &roble* which* by the way* is rather a trite one(, you will find ¶llel cases* if you consult my index in Andover in 144* and there was so much of the sort at The Hague last year(?Id as is the idea* however* there were one or two details which were new to me(But the Aiden herself was most instructive()

) , you appeared to read a good deal upon her which was quite invisible to me*) remarked(

) ; not invisible but unnoticed* .atson(, you did not know where to look* and so you missed all that was important(+ can never bring you to realise the importance of sleeves* the suggestiveness of thumbnails* or the great issues that may hang from a bootlace(; o* what did you gather from that woman's appearanceJ Describe it()

) . ell* she had a slate-coloured* broad-brimmed straw hat* with a feather of a brickish red(Her jacket was black* with black beads sewn upon it* and a fringe of little black jet ornaments(Her dress was brown* rather darker than coffee colour* with a little &ur&le &lush at the neck and sleeves(Her gloves were greyish and were worn through at the right forefinger(Her boots + didn't observe(She had small round* hanging gold earrings* and a general air of being fairly well-dressed in a vulgar comfortable* easy-going way()

Sherlock Holmes clasped his hands softly together and chuckled(

)Upon your word* .atson* you are coming along wonderfully(, you have really done very well indeed(+ it is true that you have missed everything of importance* but you have hit upon the method* and you have a quick eye for colour(; ever trust to general impressions* my boy* but concentrate yourself upon details(7y first glance is always at a woman's sleeve(+n a man it is &erha&s better first to take the knee of the trouser(As you observe* this woman had &lush upon her sleeves* which is a most useful material for showing traces(The double line a little above the wrist* where the tyre* rests against the table* was beautifully defined(The sewing-machine* of the hand tyre* leaves a similar mark* but only on the left arm* and on the side of it farthest from the thumb* instead of being right across the broadest part* as this was(+ then glanced at her face* and* observing the dint of a &inceDneC at either side of her nose* + ventured a remark upon short sight and tyre* riting* which seemed to surprise her()

)+ surprised me()

)But* surely* it was obvious(+ was then much surprised and

interested on glancing down to observe that though the boots which she was wearing were not unlike each other they were really odd ones! the one having a slightly decorated toe-cap and the other a plain one (The one was buttoned only in the top two lower buttons out of five and the other at the first, third and fifth) ; so when you see that a young lady otherwise neatly dressed has come away from home with odd boots half-buttoned it is no great deduction to say that she came away in a hurry()

)And what else?) + asked keenly interested as always by my friend's incisive reasoning(

)+ noted in passing that she had written a note before leaving home but after being fully dressed(you observed that her right glove was torn at the forefinger but you did not apparently see that both glove and finger were stained with violet ink(She had written in a hurry and dried her pen too deep(it must have been this morning or the mark would not remain clear upon the finger(All this is a guessing though rather elementary but + must go back to business. Whatson(Would you mind reading me the advertised description of Mr(Hosmer Angel)

+ held the little printed slip to the light(

)Missing*) it said(on the morning of the fourteenth a gentleman named Hosmer Angel(About five feet seven inches in height strongly built(colour black hair a little bald in the centre(bushy black sideburns and mustache tinted glasses slight infirmity of speech(was dressed when last seen in black frock-coat faced with silk black waistcoat gold Albert chain and grey Harris tweed trousers with brown gaiters over elastic-sided boots(Known to have been employed in an office in >eadenhall Street(Anybody bringing)

)That will do*) said Holmes(As to the letters*) he continued glancing over them(they are very commonplace(Absolutely no clue in them to Mr(Angel save that he Quotes Balzac once(There is one remarkable point however which will no doubt strike you()

)They are typewritten*) + remarked(

) ; not only that but the signature is typewritten(Look at the neat little 'Hosmer Angel' at the bottom (There is a date you see but no subscription >eadenhall Street which is rather vague(The point about the signature is very suggestive(In fact we may call it conclusive()

)?f what?)

)My dear fellow is it possible you do not see how strongly it bears upon the case?)

)+ cannot say that + do unless it were that he wished to be able to deny his signature if an action for breach of promise were instituted()

); o* that 'as not the &oint(Ho ' ever* + shall ' rite t ' o letters*
' hich should settle the matter(?ne is to a fir in the City* the
other is to the young lady's ste&father* 7 r(. indibank* asking
hi ' hether he could meet us here at si1 o'clock to orro '
evening(+t is just as ' ell that ' e should do business ' ith the
ale relatives(And no ' * Doctor* ' e can do nothing until the
ans ' ers to those letters co e* so ' e ay &ut our little &roble
u&on the shelf for the interi ()

+ had had so any reasons to believe in y friend's subtle &o ' ers
of reasoning and e1traordinary energy in action that + felt that
he ust have so e solid grounds for the assured and easy
de eanour ' ith ' hich he treated the singular ystery ' hich he had
been called u&on to fatho (?nce only had + kno ' n hi to fail* in
the case of the Bing of Bohe ia and of the +rene Adler
&hotogra&hl but ' hen + looked back to the ' eird business of the
Sign of /our* and the e1traordinary circu stances connected ' ith
the Study in Scarlet* + felt that it ' ould be a strange tangle
indeed ' hich he could not unravel(

+ left hi then* still &uffing at his black clay &i&e* ' ith the
conviction that ' hen + ca e again on the ne1t evening + ' ould
find that he held in his hands all the clues ' hich ' ould lead u&
to the identity of the disa&&earing bridegroo of 7 iss 7 ary
Sutherland(

A &rofessional case of great gravity ' as engaging y o ' n
attention at the ti e* and the ' hole of ne1t day + ' as busy at
the bedside of the sufferer(+t ' as not until close u&on si1
o'clock that + found yself free and ' as able to s&ring into a
hanso and drive to Baker Street* half afraid that + ight be too
late to assist at the d'houe ent of the little ystery(+ found
Sherlock Hol es alone* ho ' ever* half aslee&* ' ith his long* thin
for curled u& in the recesses of his ar chair(A for idable
array of bottles and test&tubes* ' ith the &ungent cleanly s ell
of hydrochloric acid* told e that he had s&ent his day in the
che ical ' ork ' hich ' as so dear to hi (

) . ell* have you solved itJ) + asked as + entered(

) , es(+t ' as the bisul&hate of baryta()

) ; o* no* the ystery5) + cried(

) ?h* that5 + thought of the salt that + have been ' orking u&on()
There ' as never any ystery in the matter* though* as + said
yesterday* so e of the details are of interest(The only dra ' back
is that there is no la ' * + fear* that can touch the scoundrel()

) . ho ' as he* then* and ' hat ' as his object in deserting 7 iss
SutherlandJ)

The Question ' as hardly out of y outh* and Hol es had not yet
o&ened his li&s to re&ly* ' hen ' e heard a heavy footfall in the
&assage and a ta& at the door(

) This is the girl's ste&father* 7 r(@a es . indibank*) said

Holmes () He has written to me to say that he would be here at six (Come in)

The man who entered was a sturdy middle-aged fellow so in his thirty years of age clean-shaven and well-skinny with a bland insinuating manner and a pair of wonderfully sharp and penetrating grey eyes (He shot a questioning glance at each of us & placed his shiny top hat on the sideboard and with a slight bow sidled down into the nearest chair)

(Good evening Mr Watson (indignant) said Holmes () think that this typewritten letter is from you in which you made an appointment with me for six o'clock)

() es sir (+ a afraid that + a a little late* but + a not quite your master* you know (+ a sorry that Miss Sutherland has troubled you about this little matter* for + think it is far better not to wash linen of the sort in public (+ as quite against your wishes that she came* but she is a very excitable impulsive girl* as you may have noticed* and she is not easily controlled when she has made up her mind on a point (of course* + did not mind you so much* as you are not connected with the official police* but it is not pleasant to have a family misfortune like this noised abroad (Besides* it is a useless expense* for how could you possibly find this Hosier Angel)

() on the contrary*) said Holmes quietly () have every reason to believe that + will succeed in discovering Mr Hosier Angel ()

Mr Watson (indignant) gave a violent start and dropped his gloves () a delighted to hear it*) he said (

(+ it is a curious thing*) remarked Holmes () that a typewriter has really quite as much individuality as a man's handwriting (Unless they are quite new* no two of the letters are exactly alike (So the letters get more worn than others* and so we hear only on one side (; o * you remark in this note of yours* Mr Watson (indignant* that in every case there is some little slurring over of the 'e' and a slight defect in the tail of the 'r' (There are fourteen other characteristics* but those are the more obvious ()

() we do all our correspondence with this machine at the office* and no doubt it is a little worn*) our visitor answered* glancing keenly at Holmes with his bright little eyes (

() And now + will show you what is really a very interesting study* Mr Watson (indignant*) Holmes continued () think of writing another little monograph so in these days on the typewriter and its relation to crime (+ it is a subject to which + have devoted some little attention (+ have here four letters which I want to come from the pressing man (They are all typewritten (+ in each case* not only are the 'e's' slurred and the 'r's' tailless* but you will observe* if you care to use a magnifying lens* that the fourteen other characteristics to which + have alluded are there as well ()

Mr Watson sprang out of his chair and kicked up his hat () cannot waste time over this sort of fantastic talk* Mr Holmes ()

he said()+if you can catch the an* catch hi * and let e kno '
' hen you have done it()

)Certainly*) said Hol es* ste&&ing over and turning the key in
the door()+ let you kno ' * then* that + have caught hi 5)

) . hat5 ' hereJ) shouted 7r(. indibank* turning ' hite to his li&s
and glancing about hi like a rat in a tra&(

)?h* it ' onit doDDreally it ' onit*) said Hol es suavely()There
is no &ossible getting out of it* 7r(. indibank(+t is Guite too
trans&arent* and it ' as a very bad co &li ent ' hen you said that
it ' as i &ossible for e to solve so si &le a Guestion(That's
right5 Sit do ' n and let us talk it over()

?ur visitor colla&sed into a chair* ' ith a ghastly face and a
glitter of oisture on his bro ' ()+tDDit's not actionable*) he
sta ered(

)+ a very uch afraid that it is not(But bet ' een ourselves*
. indibank* it ' as as cruel and selfish and heartless a trick in a
&etty ' ay as ever ca e before e(; o ' * let e just run over the
course of events* and you ' ill contradict e if + go ' rong()

The an sat huddled u& in his chair* ' ith his head sunk u&on his
breast* like one ' ho is utterly crushed(Hol es stuck his feet u&
on the corner of the antel&iece and* leaning back ' ith his hands
in his &ockets* began talking* rather to hi self* as it see ed*
than to us(

)The an arried a ' o an very uch older than hi self for her
oney*) said he*)and he enjoyed the use of the oney of the
daughter as long as she lived ' ith the (+t ' as a considerable
su * for &eo&le in their &osition* and the loss of it ' ould have
ade a serious difference(+t ' as ' orth an effort to &reserve it(
The daughter ' as of a good* a iable dis&osition* but affectionate
and ' ar Dhearted in her ' ays* so that it ' as evident that ' ith
her fair &ersonal advantages* and her little inco e* she ' ould
not be allo ' ed to re ain single long(; o ' her arriage ' ould
ean* of course* the loss of a hundred a year* so ' hat does her
ste&father do to &revent itJ He takes the obvious course of
kee&ing her at ho e and forbidding her to seek the co &any of
&eo&le of her o ' n age(But soon he found that that ' ould not
ans ' er forever(She beca e restive* insisted u&on her rights* and
finally announced her &ositive intention of going to a certain
ball(. hat does her clever ste&father do thenJ He conceives an
idea ore creditable to his head than to his heart(. ith the
connivance and assistance of his ' ife he disguised hi self*
covered those keen eyes ' ith tinted glasses* asked the face ' ith
a oustache and a &air of bushy ' hiskers* sunk that clear voice
into an insinuating ' his&er* and doubly secure on account of the
girl's short sight* he a&&ears as 7r(Hos er Angel* and kee&s off
other lovers by aking love hi self()

)+t ' as only a joke at first*) groaned our visitor() . e never
thought that she ' ould have been so carried a ' ay()

)Oery likely not(Ho ' ever that ay be* the young lady ' as very
 decidedly carried a ' ay* and* having Guite ade u& her ind that
 her ste&father ' as in /rance* the sus&icion of treachery never
 for an instant entered her ind(She ' as flattered by the
 gentle an's attentions* and the effect ' as increased by the
 loudly e1&ressed ad iration of her other(Then 7r(Angel began
 to call* for it ' as obvious that the attter should be &ushed as
 far as it ' ould go if a real effect ' ere to be &roduced(There
 ' ere eetings* and an engage ent* ' hich ' ould finally secure the
 girl's affections fro turning to ' ards anyone else(But the
 dece&tion could not be ke&t u& forever(These &retended journeys
 to /rance ' ere rather cu brous(The thing to do ' as clearly to
 bring the business to an end in such a dra atic anner that it
 ' ould leave a &er anent i &ression u&on the young lady's ind and
 &revent her fro looking u&on any other suitor for so e ti e to
 co e(Hence those vo ' s of fidelity e1acted u&on a Testa ent* and
 hence also the allusions to a &ossibility of so ething ha&&ening
 on the very orning of the ' edding(@a es . indibank ' ished 7 iss
 Sutherland to be so bound to Hos er Angel* and so uncertain as to
 his fate* that for ten years to co e* at any rate* she ' ould not
 listen to another an(As far as the church door he brought her*
 and then* as he could go no farther* he conveniently vanished
 a ' ay by the old trick of ste&&ing in at one door of a
 fourD ' heeler and out at the other(+ think that ' as the chain of
 events* 7r(. indibank5)

?ur visitor had recovered so ething of his assurance ' hile Hol es
 had been talking* and he rose fro his chair no ' ' ith a cold
 sneer u&on his &ale face(

)t ay be so* or it ay not* 7r(Hol es*) said he*)but if you
 are so very shar& you ought to be shar& enough to kno ' that it is
 you ' ho are breaking the la ' no ' * and not e(+ have done nothing
 actionable fro the first* but as long as you kee& that door
 locked you lay yourself o&en to an action for assault and illegal
 constraint()

)The la ' cannot* as you say* touch you*) said Hol es* unlocking
 and thro ' ing o&en the door*)yet there never ' as a an ' ho
 deserved &unish ent ore(+f the young lady has a brother or a
 friend* he ought to lay a ' hi& across your shoulders(By @ove5)
 he continued* flushing u& at the sight of the bitter sneer u&on
 the an's face*)it is not &art of y duties to y client* but
 here's a hunting cro& handy* and + think + shall just treat
 yself toD) He took t ' o s ' ift ste&s to the ' hi&* but before he
 could gras& it there ' as a ' ild clatter of ste&s u&on the stairs*
 the heavy hall door banged* and fro the ' indo ' ' e could see 7r(
 @a es . indibank running at the to& of his s&eed do ' n the road(

)There's a coldDblooded scoundrel5) said Hol es* laughing* as he
 thre ' hi self do ' n into his chair once ore()That fello ' ' ill
 rise fro cri e to cri e until he does so ething very bad* and
 ends on a gallo ' s(The case has* in so e res&ects* been not
 entirely devoid of interest()

)+ cannot no ' entirely see all the ste&s of your reasoning*) +
 re arked(

) . ell* of course it 'as obvious fro the first that this 7r(Hos'er Angel ust have so e strong object for his curious conduct* and it 'as eGually clear that the only an 'ho really &rofited by the incident* as far as 'e could see* 'as the ste&father(Then the fact that the t'o en 'ere never together* but that the one al'ays a&&eared 'hen the other 'as a 'ay* 'as suggestive(So 'ere the tinted s&ectacles and the curious voice* 'hich both hinted at a disguise* as did the bushy 'hiskers(7y sus&icions 'ere all confir ed by his &eculiar action in ty&e 'riting his signature* 'hich* of course* inferred that his hand 'riting 'as so fa iliar to her that she 'ould recognise even the s allest sa &le of it(,ou see all these isolated facts* together 'ith any inor ones* all &ointed in the sa e direction()

)And ho ' did you verify the J)

)Having once s&otted y an* it 'as easy to get corroboration(+ kne ' the fir for 'hich this an 'orked(Having taken the &rinted descri&tion(+ eli inated everything fro it 'hich could be the result of a disguiseDthe 'hiskers* the glasses* the voice* and + sent it to the fir * 'ith a reGuest that they 'ould infor e 'hether it ans'ered to the descri&tion of any of their travellers(+ had already noticed the &eculiarities of the ty&e 'riter* and + 'rote to the an hi self at his business address asking hi if he 'ould co e here(As + e1&ected* his re&ly 'as ty&e 'ritten and revealed the sa e trivial but characteristic defects(The sa e &ost brought e a letter fro . esthouse L 7 arbank* of /enchurch Street* to say that the descri&tion tallied in every res&ect 'ith that of their e &loy? @a es . indibank(Ooil?tout5)

)And 7iss SutherlandJ)

)f + tell her she 'ill not believe e(,ou ay re e ber the old Persian saying* fThere is danger for hi 'ho taketh the tiger cub* and danger also for 'hoso snatches a delusion fro a 'o an(f There is as uch sense in HafiC as in Horace* and as uch kno 'ledge of the 'orld()

AD0E ; TA2E +0(THE B?SC? 7 BE 0A>>E , 7 , STE2 ,

. e 'ere seated at breakfast one orning* y 'ife and +* 'hen the aid brought in a telegra (+t 'as fro Sherlock Hol es and ran in this 'ay6

)Have you a cou&le of days to s&areJ Have just been 'ired for fro the 'est of England in connection 'ith Bosco be 0alley tragedy(Shall be glad if you 'ill co e 'ith e(Air and scenery &erfect(>eave Paddington by the ####\$()

) . hat do you say* dearJ) said y 'ife* looking across at e() . ill you goJ)

)+ really don't know what to say(+ have a fairly long list at
&resent())

)?h* Anstruther would do your work for you(,ou have been looking
a little &ale lately(+ think that the change would do you good*
and you are always so interested in 7r(Sherlock Holmes' cases())

)+ should be ungrateful if + were not* seeing what + gained
through one of the *) + answered()But if + allow to go* + must &ack
at once* for + have only half an hour()

7y experience of camp life in Afghanistan had at least had the
effect of making me a &rofit and ready traveller(7y 'ants were
few and simple* so that in less than the time stated + 'as in a
cab 'ith my valise* rattling away to Paddington Station(Sherlock
Holmes 'as &acing up and down the &latfor his tall* gaunt
figure made even gaunter and taller by his long grey
travelling cloak and close-fitting cloth cap()

)+ it is really very good of you to come* .atson*) said he()+t
makes a considerable difference to me* having someone 'ith me on
'ho + can thoroughly rely(>ocal aid is always either 'orthless
or else biased(+f you 'ill keep the two corner seats + shall
get the tickets()

. e had the carriage to ourselves save for an immense litter of
&a&ers 'hich Holmes had brought 'ith him (Among these he rummaged
and read* 'ith intervals of note-taking and of meditation* until
'e 'ere &ast 2 o'clock(Then he suddenly rolled the ball into a
gigantic ball and tossed the ball onto the rack()

)Have you heard anything of the caseJ) he asked()

) ;ot a word(+ have not seen a &a&er for some days()

)The >ondon Press has not had very full accounts(+ have just
been looking through all the recent &a&ers in order to master the
&articulars(+t see s* from what + gather* to be one of those
simple cases 'hich are so extremely difficult()

)That sounds a little &aradoical()

)But it is &rofoundly true(Singularity is almost invariably a
clue(The more featureless and common&lance a crime is* the more
difficult it is to bring it home(+n this case* however* they
have established a very serious case against the son of the
murdered man()

)+ it is a murder* thenJ)

) . ell* it is conjectured to be so(+ shall take nothing for
granted until + have the opportunity of looking &ersonally into
it(+ 'ill explain the state of things to you* as far as + have
been able to understand it* in a very few 'ords()

)Boscombe Valley is a country district not very far from 2oss* in
Herefordshire(The largest landed &roprietor in that part is a

Mr John Turner* who made his money in Australia and returned some years ago to the old country(One of the farms which he held* that of Hatherley* was let to Mr Charles McCarthy* who was also an English Australian(They then had known each other in the colonies* so that it was not unnatural that when they came to settle down they should do so as near each other as possible(Turner was apparently the richer man* so McCarthy became his tenant but still remained* it seems* under the influence of perfect equality* as they were frequently together(McCarthy had one son* a lad of eighteen* and Turner had an only daughter of the same age* but neither of them had wives living(They appear to have avoided the society of the neighbouring English families and to have led retired lives* though both the McCarthys were fond of sport and were frequently seen at the race meetings of the neighbourhood(McCarthy kept two servants* a man and a girl(Turner had a considerable household* so the householders at the least(That is as much as I have been able to gather about the families(I only for the facts(

One morning that is* on Monday last* McCarthy left his house at Hatherley about three in the afternoon and walked down to the Boscombe Pool* which is a small lake formed by the overflowing of the stream which runs down the Boscombe Valley(He had been out with his servant* in the morning at two o'clock* and he had told the man that he must hurry* as he had an appointment of importance to keep at three(I only for the fact that appointment he never came back alive(

From Hatherley to the Boscombe Pool is a quarter of a mile* and the following is his path as he passed over this ground(One was an old horse* whose name is not mentioned* and the other was a girl* Croft* a gamekeeper in the employ of Mr Turner(Both these witnesses declare that Mr McCarthy was walking alone(The gamekeeper adds that within a few minutes of his seeing Mr McCarthy* that he had seen his son* Mr James McCarthy* going the same way with a gun under his arm(To the best of his belief* the father was actually in sight at the time* and the son was following him(He thought nothing of the matter until he heard in the evening of the tragedy that had occurred(

The two McCarthys were seen after the time when Miss Croft* the gamekeeper* lost sight of them(The Boscombe Pool is thickly wooded round* with just a fringe of grass and of reeds round the edge(A girl of fourteen* Miss Moran* who is the daughter of the lodgekeeper of the Boscombe Valley estate* was in one of the woods* picking flowers(She states that while she was there she saw* at the border of the wood and close by the lake* Mr McCarthy and his son* and that they appeared to be having a violent quarrel(She heard Mr McCarthy the elder using very strong language to his son* and she saw the latter raise up his hand as if to strike his father(She was so frightened by their violence that she ran away and told her mother when she reached home that she had left the two McCarthys quarrelling near Boscombe Pool* and that she was afraid that they were going to fight(She had hardly said the words when young Mr McCarthy came running up to the lodge to say that he had found his father dead in the wood* and to ask for the help of the lodgekeeper(He was

which elicited without either his gun or his hat and his right hand and sleeve were observed to be stained with fresh blood. When following him they found the dead body stretched out upon the grass beside the pool. (The head had been beaten in by repeated blows of some heavy and blunt weapon. The injuries were such as might very well have been inflicted by the butt-end of his son's gun which was found lying on the grass within a few paces of the body.) Under these circumstances the young man was instantly arrested and a verdict of first degree murder having been returned at the inquest on Tuesday he was on Wednesday brought before the magistrates at 2 o'clock. He has referred the case to the next Assizes. (Those are the main facts of the case as they came out before the coroner and the police court.)

He could hardly imagine a more damning case. He remarked that every circumstantial evidence pointed to a criminal it does so here.)

Circumstantial evidence is a very tricky thing. It answers every hole thoughtfully. It may seem to point very straight to one thing but if you shift your point of view a little you may find it pointing in an equally unaccountable manner to something entirely different. (It must be confessed however that the case looks exceedingly grave against the young man and it is very possible that he is indeed the culprit.) There are several people in the neighbourhood however and among them Miss Turner the daughter of the neighbouring landowner. He believes in his innocence and he has retained a solicitor who you may recollect in connection with the Study in Scarlet to work out the case in his interest. (The solicitor being rather unaccustomed has referred the case to me and hence it is that two middle-aged gentlemen are flying westward at fifty miles an hour instead of quietly digesting their breakfasts at home.)

He is afraid said that the facts are so obvious that you will find little credit to be gained out of this case.)

There is nothing more deceptive than an obvious fact. He answered laughing. Besides we may chance to hit upon some other obvious facts which may have been by no means obvious to Mr. Lestrade. You know well enough to think that a man boasting when he says that he shall either confirm or destroy his theory by means which he is quite incapable of employing or even of understanding. To take the first example to hand very clearly perceive that in your bedroom the window is upon the right-hand side and yet a question whether Mr. Lestrade would have noted even so self-evident a thing as that.)

How on earth?

My dear fellow. You know the military neatness which characterises you. You shave every morning and in this season you shave by the sunlight. But since your shaving is less and less complete as you get farther back on the left side until it becomes positively slovenly as you get round the angle of the jaw it is surely very clear that that side is less illuminated than the other. (He could not imagine a man of your habits looking

at himself in an equal light and being satisfied with such a result(+ only quote this as a trivial example of observation and inference(Therein lies mystery and it is just possible that it may be of some service in the investigation which lies before us(There are one or two minor points which were brought out in the inquest and which are worth considering()

) . hat are theyJ)

)+t appears that his arrest did not take place at once* but after the return to Hatherley /ar (?n the inspector of constabulary informing him that he was a prisoner* he remarked that he was not surprised to hear it* and that it was no more than his deserts(This observation of his had the natural effect of removing any traces of doubt which might have remained in the minds of the coroner's jury()

)+t was a confession*) + ejaculated(

) ; o* for it was followed by a protestation of innocence()

)Coming on the top of such a damning series of events* it was at least a most suspicious remark()

)?n the contrary*) said Holmes*)it is the brightest rift which + can at present see in the clouds(He was ever innocent he might be* he could not be such an absolute imbecile as not to see that the circumstances were very black against him (Had he appeared surprised at his own arrest* or feigned indignation at it* + should have looked upon it as highly suspicious* because such surprise or anger would not be natural under the circumstances* and yet might appear to be the best policy to a scheming man(His frank acceptance of the situation marks him as either an innocent man* or else as a man of considerable self-restraint and firmness(As to his remark about his deserts* it was also not unnatural if you consider that he stood beside the dead body of his father* and that there is no doubt that he had that very day so far forgotten his filial duty as to bandy words with him * and even* according to the little girl whose evidence is so important* to raise his hand as if to strike him (The self-reproach and contrition which are displayed in his remark appear to me to be the signs of a healthy mind rather than of a guilty one()

+ shook my head() 7 any men have been hanged on far slighter evidence*) + remarked(

)So they have(And any men have been wrongfully hanged()

) . hat is the young man's own account of the matterJ)

)+t is* + a afraid* not very encouraging to his supporters* though there are one or two points in it which are suggestive(, you will find it here* and may read it for yourself()

He kicked out from his bundle a copy of the local Herefordshire paper* and having turned down the sheet he pointed out the

&aragrah in 'hich the unfortunate young an had given his o ' n
state ent of ' hat had occurred(+ settled yself do ' n in the
corner of the carriage and read it very carefully(+t ran in this
' ay6

) 7r(@a es 7cCarthy* the only son of the deceased* ' as then called
and gave evidence as follo ' s6 + had been a ' ay fro ho e for
three days at Bristol* and had only just returned u&on the
orning of last 7 onday* the Nrd(7y father ' as absent fro ho e at
the ti e of y arrival* and + ' as infor ed by the aid that he
had driven over to 2oss ' ith @ohn Cobb* the groo (Shortly after
y return + heard the ' heels of his tra& in the yard* and*
looking out of y ' indo ' * + sa ' hi get out and ' alk ra&idly out
of the yard* though + ' as not a ' are in ' hich direction he ' as
going(+ then took y gun and strolled out in the direction of
the Bosco be Pool* ' ith the intention of visiting the rabbit
' arren ' hich is u&on the other side(?n y ' ay + sa ' . illia
Cro ' der* the ga elkee&er* as he had stated in his evidencel but
he is istaken in thinking that + ' as follo ' ing y father(+ had
no idea that he ' as in front of e(. hen about a hundred yards
fro the &ool + heard a cry of)Cooee5) ' hich ' as a usual signal
bet ' een y father and yself(+ then hurried for ' ard* and found
hi standing by the &ool(He a&&eared to be uch sur&ised at
seeing e and asked e rather roughly ' hat + ' as doing there(A
conversation ensued ' hich led to high ' ords and al ost to blo ' s*
for y father ' as a an of a very violent te &er(Seeing that his
&assion ' as beco ing ungovernable* + left hi and returned
to ' ards Hatherley /ar (+ had not gone ore than # \$= yards*
ho ' ever* ' hen + heard a hideous outcry behind e* ' hich caused e
to run back again(+ found y father e1&iring u&on the ground*
' ith his head terribly injured(+ dro&&ed y gun and held hi in
y ar s* but he al ost instantly e1&ired(+ knelt beside hi for
so e inutes* and then ade y ' ay to 7r(Turner's lodge&kee&er*
his house being the nearest* to ask for assistance(+ sa ' no one
near y father ' hen + returned* and + have no idea ho ' he ca e by
his injuries(He ' as not a &o&ular an* being so e ' hat cold and
forbidding in his anners* but he had* as far as + kno ' * no
active ene ies(+ kno ' nothing further of the atter(

)The Coroner6 Did your father ake any state ent to you before
he diedJ

) . itness6 He u bled a fe ' ' ords* but + could only catch so e
allusion to a rat(

)The Coroner6 . hat did you understand by thatJ

) . itness6 +t conveyed no eaning to e(+ thought that he ' as
delirious(

)The Coroner6 . hat ' as the &oint u&on ' hich you and your father
had this final GuarrelJ

) . itness6 + should &refer not to ans ' er(

)The Coroner6 + a afraid that + ust &ress it(

) . itness t is really i ssible for e to tell you(+ can assure you that it has nothing to do ' ith the sad tragedy ' hich follo ' ed(

)The Coroner That is for the court to decide(+ need not oint out to you that your refusal to ans ' er ' ill &rejudice your case considerably in any future &roceedings ' hich ay arise(

) . itness + ust still refuse(

)The Coroner + understand that the cry of fCooee' as a co on signal bet ' een you and your fatherJ

) . itness t ' as(

)The Coroner Ho ' ' as it* then* that he uttered it before he sa ' you* and before he even kne ' that you had returned fro BristolJ

) . itness ! ' ith considerable confusion% + do not kno ' (

)A @ury an Did you see nothing ' hich aroused your sus&icions ' hen you returned on hearing the cry and found your father fatally injuredJ

) . itness ; othing definite(

)The Coroner . hat do you eanJ

) . itness + ' as so disturbed and elcited as + rushed out into the o&n* that + could think of nothing elce&t of y father(, et + have a vague i &ression that as + ran for ' ard so ething lay u&on the ground to the left of e(+t see ed to e to be so ething grey in colour* a coat of so e sort* or a &laid &erha&s(. hen + rose fro y father + looked round for it* but it ' as gone(

)fDo you ean that it disa&&eared before you ' ent for hel&Jf

)f , es* it ' as gone(f

)f , ou cannot say ' hat it ' asJf

)f ; o* + had a feeling so ething ' as there(f

)fHo ' far fro the bodyJf

)fA doCen yards or so(f

)fAnd ho ' far fro the edge of the ' oodJf

)fAbout the sa e(f

)fThen if it ' as re oved it ' as ' hile you ' ere ' ithin a doCen yards of itJf

)f , es* but ' ith y back to ' ards it(f

)This concluded the explanation of the witness()

)+ see*) said + as + glanced down the column*)that the coroner in his concluding remarks 'as rather severe upon young McCarthy(He calls attention* and 'ith reason* to the discrepancy about his father having signalled to him before seeing him* also to his refusal to give details of his conversation 'ith his father* and his singular account of his father's dying words(They are all* as he remarks* very much against the son()

Holmes laughed softly to himself and stretched himself out upon the cushioned seat()Both you and the coroner have been at some pains*) said he*)to single out the very strongest points in the young man's favour(Don't you see that you alternately give him credit for having too much imagination and too little? Too little* if he could not invent a cause of quarrel 'hich 'ould give him the sympathy of the jury! too much* if he evolved from his own inner consciousness anything so outrageous as a dying reference to a rat* and the incident of the vanishing cloth(; o* sir* + shall approach this case from the point of view ' that 'hat this young man says is true* and 'e shall see 'hither that hypothesis 'ill lead us(And no ' here is any socket Petrarch* and not another 'ord shall + say of this case until 'e are on the scene of action(. e lunch at Sandon* and + see that 'e shall be there in ten minutes()

't 'as nearly four o'clock 'hen 'e at last* after passing through the beautiful Stroud Valley* and over the broad gleaming Severn* found ourselves at the pretty little country town of Ross(A lean* ferret-like man* furtive and sly-looking* 'as 'aiting for us upon the platform (+n spite of the light brown dustcoat and leather leggings 'hich he wore in deference to his rustic surroundings* + had no difficulty in recognising >estrade* of Scotland Yard(. ith him 'e drove to the Hereford Arms 'here a room had already been engaged for us(

)+ have ordered a carriage*) said >estrade as 'e sat over a cup of tea()+ kne ' your energetic nature* and that you 'ould not be hasty until you had been on the scene of the crime()

)t 'as very nice and comfortable of you*) Holmes answered()t is entirely a question of barometric pressure()

>estrade looked startled()+ do not quite follow*) he said(

)How 'is the glass? Ten* + see(; o 'ind* and not a cloud in the sky(+ have a caseful of cigarettes here 'hich need smoking* and the sofa is very much superior to the usual country hotel accommodation(+ do not think that it is probable that + shall use the carriage to-night()

>estrade laughed indulgently() , you have* no doubt* already formed your conclusions from the news*) he said()The case is as plain as a stick* and the more one goes into it the plainer it becomes(Still* of course* one can't refuse a lady* and such a very positive one* too(She has heard of you* and 'ould have your opinion* though + repeatedly told her that there 'as nothing

'hich you could do 'hich + had not already done(. hy* bless y
soul5 here is her carriage at the door()

He had hardly soken before there rushed into the room one of the
most lovely young 'o en that + have ever seen in y life(Her
violet eyes shining* her li&s &arted* a &ink flush u&on her
cheeks* all thought of her natural reserve lost in her
over&o 'ering e1cite ent and concern(

)?h* 7r(Sherlock Hol es5) she cried* glancing from one to the
other of us* and finally* 'ith a 'o an's Guick intuition*
fastening u&on y co &anion*)+ a so glad that you have co e(+
have driven do 'n to tell you so(+ kno ' that @a es didn't do it(
+ kno ' it* and + 'ant you to start u&on your 'ork kno 'ing it*
too(; ever let yourself doubt u&on that &oint(. e have kno 'n each
other since 'e 'ere little children* and + kno ' his faults as no
one else does! but he is too tenderDhearted to hurt a fly(Such a
charge is absurd to anyone 'ho really kno 's s hi ()

)+ ho&e 'e ay clear hi * 7iss Turner*) said Sherlock Hol es(
) ,ou ay rely u&on y doing all that + can()

)But you have read the evidence(,ou have for ed so e conclusionJ
Do you not see so e loo&hole* so e fla ' J Do you not yourself
think that he is innocentJ)

)+ think that it is very &robable()

)There* no '5) she cried* thro 'ing back her head and looking
defiantly at >estrade() ,ou hear5 He gives e ho&es()

>estrade shrugged his shoulders()+ a afraid that y colleague
has been a little Guick in for ing his conclusions*) he said(

)But he is right(?h5 + kno ' that he is right(@a es never did
it(And about his Guarrel 'ith his father* + a sure that the
reason 'hy he 'ould not s&eak about it to the coroner 'as because
+ 'as concerned in it()

)n 'hat 'ayJ) asked Hol es(

)t is no ti e for e to hide anything(@a es and his father had
any disagree ents about e(7r(7cCarthy 'as very an1ious that
there should be a arriage bet 'een us(@a es and + have al 'ays
loved each other as brother and sister! but of course he is young
and has seen very little of life yet* andDDandDD 'ell* he
naturally did not 'ish to do anything like that yet(So there
'ere Guarrels* and this* + a sure* 'as one of the ()

)And your fatherJ) asked Hol es() . as he in favour of such a
unionJ)

) ; o* he 'as averse to it also(; o one but 7r(7cCarthy 'as in
favour of it() A Guick blush &assed over her fresh young face as
Hol es shot one of his keen* Guestioning glances at her(

)Thank you for this infor ation*) said he() 7ay + see your father

if + call toD orro ' J)

)+ a afraid the doctor ' on't allo ' it()

)The doctorJ)

), es* have you not heardJ Poor father has never been strong for years back* but this has broken hi do ' n co &letely(He has taken to his bed* and Dr(. illo ' s says that he is a ' reck and that his nervous syste is shattered(7r(7 cCarthy ' as the only an alive ' ho had kno ' n dad in the old days in Oictoria()

)Ha5 +n Oictoria5 That is i &ortant()

), es* at the ines()

)Kuite sol at the goldD ines* ' here* as + understand* 7r(Turner ade his oney()

), es* certainly()

)Thank you* 7iss Turner(, ou have been of aterial assistance to e()

), ou ' ill tell e if you have any ne ' s toD orro ' (; o doubt you ' ill go to the &rison to see @a es(?h* if you do* 7r(Hol es* do tell hi that + kno ' hi to be innocent()

)+ ' ill* 7iss Turner()

)+ ust go ho e no '* for dad is very ill* and he isses e so if + leave hi (GoodDbye* and God hel& you in your undertaking() She hurried fro the roo as i &ulsively as she had entered* and ' e heard the ' heels of her carriage rattle off do ' n the street()

)+ a asha ed of you* Hol es*) said >estrade ' ith dignity after a fe ' inutes: silence() . hy should you raise u& ho&es ' hich you are bound to disa&&ointJ + a not overDtender of heart* but + call it cruel()

)+ think that + see y ' ay to clearing @a es 7 cCarthy*) said Hol es()Have you an order to see hi in &risonJ)

), es* but only for you and e()

)Then + shall reconsider y resolution about going out(. e have still ti e to take a train to Hereford and see hi toDnightJ)

)A &le()

)Then let us do so(. atson* + fear that you ' ill find it very slo ' * but + shall only be a ' ay a cou&le of hours()

+ ' alked do ' n to the station ' ith the * and then ' andered through the streets of the little to ' n* finally returning to the hotel* ' here + lay u&on the sofa and tried to interest yself in a yello ' Dbacked novel(The &uny &lot of the story ' as so thin*

however* when confronted to the deep mystery through which 'ere
 growing* and found my attention under so continually from the
 action to the fact* that at last flung it across the room and
 gave myself up entirely to a consideration of the events of the
 day(Suspecting that this unhappy young man's story 'ere
 absolutely true* then 'hat hellish thing* 'hat absolutely
 unforeseen and extraordinary calamity could have occurred between
 the time when he parted from his father* and the moment when*
 drawn back by his screams* he rushed into the gladeJ 't 'as
 so 'omething terrible and deadly('hat could it beJ 'ight not the
 nature of the injuries reveal so 'omething to my medical instinctsJ
 rang the bell and called for the 'eekly county 'a'er* 'hich
 contained a verbatim account of the inquest('n the surgeon's
 deposition it 'as stated that the 'osterior third of the left
 'arietal bone and the left half of the occipital bone had been
 shattered by a heavy blow from a blunt 'ea'nd('arked the spot
 upon my own head(Clearly such a blow 'ust have been struck from
 behind(That 'as to so 'e extent in favour of the accused* as 'hen
 seen Guarding he 'as face to face 'ith his father(Still* it
 did not go for very much* for the older man 'ight have turned his
 back before the blow fell(Still* it 'ight be 'orth 'hile to call
 Holmes' attention to it(Then there 'as the 'eculiar dying
 reference to a rat('hat could that meanJ 't could not be
 delirium (A man dying from a sudden blow does not commonly become
 delirious(;o* it 'as 'ore likely to be an attempt to el'lain how
 he met his fate(But 'hat could it indicateJ ' cudgelled my
 brains to find so 'e 'ossible explanation(And then the incident
 of the grey cloth seen by young McCarthy('f that 'ere true the
 murderer 'ust have dropped so 'e 'art of his dress* 'esumably his
 overcoat* in his flight* and 'ust have had the hardihood to
 return and to carry it away at the instant when the son 'as
 kneeling 'ith his back turned not a dozen paces off('hat a
 tissue of 'ysteries and 'robabilities the 'hole thing 'asJ
 did not wonder at 'estrate's opinion* and yet 'ad so much faith
 in Sherlock Holmes' insight that ' could not lose hope as long
 as every fresh fact seemed to strengthen his conviction of young
 McCarthy's innocence(

't 'as late before Sherlock Holmes returned(He came back alone*
 for 'estrate 'as staying in lodgings in the town(

)The glass still keeps very high*) he remarked as he sat down()
 't is of 'importance that it should not rain before 'e are able
 to go over the ground('n the other hand* a man should be at his
 very best and keenest for such nice 'ork as that* and ' did not
 'ish to do it 'hen fagged by a long journey(' have seen young
 McCarthy()

)And 'hat did you learn from him J)

) ; nothing()

)Could he throw no lightJ)

) ; one at all(' 'as inclined to think at one time that he knew
 'ho had done it and 'as screening him or her* but 'ad 'a convinced
 notion that he is as 'uCCled as everyone else(He is not a very

Guickly* itted youth* though co ely to look at and* + should think*
sound at heart()

)+ cannot ad ire his taste*) + re arked*) if it is indeed a fact
that he ' as averse to a arriage ' ith so char ing a young lady as
this 7iss Turner()

)Ah* thereby hangs a rather &ainful tale(This fello ' is adly*
insanely* in love ' ith her* but so e t ' o years ago* ' hen he ' as
only a lad* and before he really kne ' her* for she had been a ' ay
five years at a boarding school* ' hat does the idiot do but get
into the clutches of a bar aid in Bristol and arry her at a
registry officeJ ; o one kno ' s a ' ord of the atter* but you can
i agine ho ' adding it ust be to hi to be u&braided for not
doing ' hat he ' ould give his very eyes to do* but ' hat he kno ' s
to be absolutely i &ossible(+t ' as sheer frenCy of this sort
' hich ade hi thro ' his hands u& into the air ' hen his father*
at their last intervie ' * ' as goading hi on to &ro&ose to 7iss
Turner(?n the other hand* he had no eans of su&&orting hi self*
and his father* ' ho ' as by all accounts a very hard an* ' ould
have thro ' n hi over utterly had he kno ' n the truth(+t ' as ' ith
his bar aid ' ife that he had s&ent the last three days in
Bristol* and his father did not kno ' ' here he ' as(7ark that
&oint(+t is of i &ortance(Good has co e out of evil* ho ' ever*
for the bar aid* finding fro the &a&ers that he is in serious
trouble and likely to be hanged* has thro ' n hi over utterly and
has ' ritten to hi to say that she has a husband already in the
Ber uda Dockyard* so that there is really no tie bet ' een the (+
think that that bit of ne ' s has consoled young 7cCarthy for all
that he has suffered()

)But if he is innocent* ' ho has done itJ)

)Ah5 ' hoJ + ' ould call your attention very &articularly to t ' o
&oints(?ne is that the urdered an had an a&&oint ent ' ith
so eone at the &ool* and that the so eone could not have been his
son* for his son ' as a ' ay* and he did not kno ' ' hen he ' ould
return(The second is that the urdered an ' as heard to cry
' Cooees' before he kne ' that his son had returned(Those are the
crucial &oints u&on ' hich the case de&ends(And no ' let us talk
about George 7eredith* if you &lease* and ' e shall leave all
inor atters until toD orro ' ()

There ' as no rain* as Hol es had foretold* and the orning broke
bright and cloudless(At nine o'clock >estrade called for us ' ith
the carriage* and ' e set off for Hatherley /ar and the Bosco be
Pool(

)There is serious ne ' s this orning*) >estrade observed()+t is
said that 7r(Turner* of the Hall* is so ill that his life is
des&aired of()

)An elderly an* + &resu eJ) said Hol es(

)About si1tyl but his constitution has been shattered by his life
abroad* and he has been in failing health for so e ti e(This
business has had a very bad effect u&on hi (He ' as an old friend

of McCarthy's* and* + may add* a great benefactor to him* for +
have learned that he gave him Hatherley /arr rent free()

)indeed! That is interesting*) said Holmes()

)?h* yes! +n a hundred other ways he has helped him (Everybody
about here speaks of his kindness to him)()

)Really! Does it not strike you as a little singular that this
McCarthy* who appears to have had little of his own* and to have
been under such obligations to Turner* should still talk of
marrying his son to Turner's daughter* who is* &resumably*
heiress to the estate* and that in such a very cocksure manner*
as if it were merely a case of a moral and all else would
follow! It is the more strange* since we know that Turner himself
was averse to the idea(The daughter told us as much(Do you not
deduce something from thatJ)

) . We have got to the deductions and the inferences*) said
>estrade* looking at me()+ find it hard enough to tackle facts*
Holmes* without flying away after theories and fancies()

) , you are right*) said Holmes decidedly!)you do find it very hard
to tackle the facts()

)Anyhow* + have grasped one fact which you see to find it
difficult to get hold of*) replied >estrade with some warmth()

)And that is!!)

)That McCarthy senior met his death from McCarthy junior and that
all theories to the contrary are the merest moonshine()

) . Well* moonshine is a brighter thing than fog*) said Holmes*
laughing()But + a very much mistaken if this is not Hatherley
/arr upon the left()

) , es* that is it() +t was a *idescribed* comfortable-looking
building* +t *old* storied* slate-roofed* with great yellow blotches
of lichen upon the grey walls(The drawn blinds and the smokeless
chimneys* however* gave it a stricken look* as though the weight
of this horror still lay heavy upon it(. We called at the door*
when the maid* at Holmes' request* showed us the boots which her
master wore at the time of his death* and also a pair of the
son's* though not the pair which he had then had(Having measured
these very carefully from seven or eight different points* Holmes
desired to be led to the courtyard* from which we all followed
the winding track which led to Boscombe Pool(

Sherlock Holmes was transformed when he was hot upon such a scent
as this(When he had only known the quiet thinker and logician of
Baker Street would have failed to recognise him (His face flushed
and darkened(His brows were drawn into two hard black lines*
while his eyes shone out from beneath the *with a steely glitter(His face
was bent down and his shoulders bowed* his lips
compressed* and the veins stood out like *like cords in his long*
sinewy neck(His nostrils seemed to dilate with a purely animal

lust for the chase* and his mind ' as so absolutely concentrated
 upon the matter before him that a question or remark fell
 unheeded upon his ears* or* at the most* only provoked a quick*
 impatient snarl in reply(So swiftly and silently he made his way
 along the track which ran through the woods* and so by way of
 the woods to the Boscombe Pool(it was a marshy ground* as is
 all that district* and there were marks of many feet* both upon
 the path and amid the short grass which bounded it on either
 side(So the Holmes would hurry on* so the others stood dead* and
 once he made quite a little detour into the woods(>estrate and
 walked behind him the detective indifferent and contemptuous*
 while watched by friend with the interest which sprang from the
 conviction that every one of his actions was directed towards a
 definite end(

The Boscombe Pool* which is a little reed-girt sheet of water
 some fifty yards across* is situated at the boundary between the
 Hatherley Park and the private park of the wealthy Mr(Turner(
 Above the woods which lined it upon the farther side he could see
 the red-tinted gables which marked the site of the rich
 landowner's dwelling(On the Hatherley side of the pool the woods
 grew very thick* and there was a narrow belt of sodden grass
 between the trees and the reeds
 which lined the lake(>estrate showed us the exact spot at which
 the body had been found* and indeed* so moist was the ground*
 that he could plainly see the traces which had been left by the
 fall of the stricken man(To Holmes as he could see by his eager
 face and keening eyes* very many other things were to be read
 upon the trampled grass(He ran round like a dog who is sniffing
 a scent* and then turned upon my companion(

) . What did you go into the pool for(he asked(

) I fished about with a rake(I thought there might be some sea-weed
 or other trace(But how on earth(

) ? h* tut* tut I have no time That left foot of yours with its
 in-ward twist is all over the place(A hole could trace it* and
 there it vanishes among the reeds(? h* how silly it would all
 have been had I been here before they came like a herd of buffalo
 and loped all over it(Here is where the party with the
 lodge-keeper came* and they have covered all tracks for some
 eight feet round the body(But here are three separate tracks of
 the same feet(He drew out a lens and lay down upon his
 water-proof to have a better view* talking all the time rather to
 himself than to us() These are young McCarthy's feet(Twice he
 was walking* and once he ran swiftly* so that the soles are
 deeply marked and the heels hardly visible(That bears out his
 story(He ran when he saw his father on the ground(Then here are
 the father's feet as he paced up and down(. What is this* then(It
 is the butt-end of the gun as the son stood listening(And this
 hat have I here(It is too square* too* quite
 unusual boots(They come* they go* they come again(Of course
 that was for the cloak(; oh where did they come from() He ran up
 and down* so the others losing* so the others finding the track until he
 was well within the edge of the wood and under the shadow of a
 great beech* the largest tree in the neighbourhood(Holmes traced

his way to the farther side of this and lay down once more upon his face with a little cry of satisfaction(/or a long time he remained there* turning over the leaves and dried sticks* gathering up what seemed to be dust into an envelope and examining with his lens not only the ground but even the bark of the tree as far as he could reach(A jagged stone was lying along the moss* and this also he carefully examined and retained(Then he followed a path way through the wood until he came to the highroad* where all traces were lost(

(It has been a case of considerable interest*) he remarked* returning to his natural manner()+ fancy that this grey house on the right must be the lodge(+ think that + will go in and have a word with Moran* and perhaps write a little note(Having done that* we may drive back to our luncheon(, you may talk to the cab* and + shall be with you presently()

It was about ten minutes before we regained our cab and drove back into Moss* Holmes still carrying with him the stone which he had picked up in the wood(

(This may interest you* >estrate*) he remarked* holding it out()The murder was done with it()

(+ see no marks()

(There are none()

(How do you know* thenJ)

(The grass was growing under it(+ had only lain there a few days(There was no sign of a place whence it had been taken(+ corresponds with the injuries(There is no sign of any other weapon()

(And the murdererJ)

(+s a tall man* left-handed* lives with the right leg* wears thick-soled shooting-boots and a grey cloak* smokes Indian cigars* uses a cigar-holder* and carries a blunt &enknife in his pocket(There are several other indications* but these may be enough to aid us in our search()

>estrate laughed()+ a afraid that + am still a sceptic*) he said()Theories are all very well* but we have to deal with a hard-headed British jury()

(;ous verrons*) answered Holmes calmly(, you work your own method* and + shall work mine(+ shall be busy this afternoon* and shall probably return to London by the evening train()

(And leave your case unfinishedJ)

(;o* finished()

(But the mysteryJ)

)It is solved()

) . ho ' as the criminal* thenJ)

)The gentle man + describe()

)But ' ho is heJ)

)Surely it ' ould not be difficult to find out(This is not such a
&o&ulous neighbourhood()

>estrade shrugged his shoulders()+ a a &ractical an*) he said*
)and + really cannot undertake to go about the country looking
for a left-handed gentle man ' ith a ga e leg(+ should beco e the
laughing-stock of Scotland ,ard()

)All right*) said Holmes Quietly()+ have given you the chance(
Here are your lodgings(Good-bye(+ shall dro& you a line before
+ leave()

Having left >estrade at his room s* ' e drove to our hotel* ' here
' e found lunch u&on the table(Holmes ' as silent and buried in
thought ' ith a &ained e1&ression u&on his face* as one ' ho finds
hi self in a &er&le1ing &osition()

)>ook here* .atson*) he said ' hen the cloth ' as cleared)just sit
do ' n in this chair and let e &reach to you for a little(+ don't
kno ' Guite ' hat to do* and + should value your advice(>ight a
cigar and let e e1&ound()

)Pray do so()

) . ell* no ' * in considering this case there are t ' o &oints about
young JcCarthy's narrative ' hich struck us both instantly*
although they i &ressed e in his favour and you against hi (?ne
' as the fact that his father should* according to his account*
cry iCooee5 before seeing hi (The other ' as his singular dying
reference to a rat(He u bled several ' ords* you understand* but
that ' as all that caught the son's ear(;o ' fro this double
&oint our research ust co ence* and ' e ' ill begin it by
&resu ing that ' hat the lad says is absolutely true()

) . hat of this iCooee5 thenJ)

) . ell* obviously it could not have been eant for the son(The
son* as far as he kne ' * ' as in Bristol(t ' as ere chance that
he ' as ' ithin earshot(The iCooee5 ' as eant to attract the
attention of ' hoever it ' as that he had the a&&oint ent ' ith(But
iCooee5 is a distinctly Australian cry* and one ' hich is used
bet ' een Australians(There is a strong &resu &tion that the
&erson ' ho JcCarthy e1&ected to eet hi at Bosco be Pool ' as
so eone ' ho had been in Australia()

) . hat of the rat* thenJ)

Sherlock Holmes took a folded &a&er fro his &ocket and flattened
it out on the table()This is a a& of the Colony of Oictoria*)

he said()+ 'ired to Bristol for it last night() He &ut his hand over &art of the a&() . hat do you readJ)

)A2AT*) + read(

)And no ' J) He raised his hand(

)BA>>A2AT()

)Kuite so(That ' as the ' ord the an uttered* and of ' hich his son only caught the last t ' o syllables(He ' as trying to utter the na e of his urderer(So and so* of Ballarat()

)t is ' onderful5) + e1clai ed(

)t is obvious(And no ' * you see* + had narro ' ed the field do ' n considerably(The &ossession of a grey gar ent ' as a third &oint ' hich* granting the son's state ent to be correct* ' as a certainty(. e have co e no ' out of ere vagueness to the definite conce&tion of an Australian fro Ballarat ' ith a grey cloak()

)Certainly()

)And one ' ho ' as at ho e in the district* for the &ool can only be a&&roached by the far or by the estate* ' here strangers could hardly ' ander()

)Kuite so()

)Then co es our e1&edition of toDday(By an e1a ination of the ground + gained the trifling details ' hich + gave to that i becile >estrade* as to the &ersonality of the cri inal()

)But ho ' did you gain the J)

) , ou kno ' y ethod(t is founded u&on the observation of trifles()

)His height + kno ' that you ight roughly judge fro the length of his stride(His boots* too* ight be told fro their traces()

) , es* they ' ere &eculiar boots()

)But his la enessJ)

)The i &ression of his right foot ' as al ' ays less distinct than his left(He &ut less ' eight u&on it(. hyJ Because he li &edDhe ' as la e()

)But his leftDhandedness()

) , ou ' ere yourself struck by the nature of the injury as recorded by the surgeon at the inGuest(The blo ' ' as struck fro i ediatey behind* and yet ' as u&on the left side(; o ' * ho ' can that be unless it ' ere by a leftDhanded anJ He had stood behind that tree during the intervie ' bet ' een the father and son(He had even s oked there(+ found the ash of a cigar* ' hich y s&ecial

kno' ledge of tobacco ashes enables e to pronounce as an +ndian cigar(+ have* as you kno' * devoted so e attention to this* and ' ritten a little onogra&h on the ashes of #M= different varieties of &i&e* cigar* and cigarette tobacco(Having found the ash* + then looked round and discovered the stu & a ong the oss ' here he had tossed it(+t ' as an +ndian cigar* of the variety ' hich are rolled in 2otterda ()

)And the cigarholderJ)

)+ could see that the end had not been in his outh(Therefore he used a holder(The ti& had been cut off* not bitten off* but the cut ' as not a clean one* so + deduced a blunt &enknife()

)Hol es*) + said*)you have dra ' n a net round this an fro ' hich he cannot esca&e* and you have saved an innocent hu an life as truly as if you had cut the cord ' hich ' as hanging hi (+ see the direction in ' hich all this &oints(The cul&rit isDD)

)7r(@ohn Turner*) cried the hotel ' aiter* o&ening the door of our sittingDroo * and ushering in a visitor(

The an ' ho entered ' as a strange and i &ressive figure(His slo ' * li &ing ste& and bo ' ed shoulders gave the a&&earance of decre&itude* and yet his hard* dee&Dlined* craggy features* and his enor ous li bs sho ' ed that he ' as &ossed of unusual strength of body and of character(His tangled beard* griCCled hair* and outstanding* droo&ing eyebro ' s co bined to give an air of dignity and &o ' er to his a&&earance* but his face ' as of an ashen ' hite* ' hile his li&s and the corners of his nostrils ' ere tinged ' ith a shade of blue(+t ' as clear to e at a glance that he ' as in the gri& of so e deadly and chronic disease(

)Pray sit do ' n on the sofa*) said Hol es gently() , ou had y noteJ)

) , es* the lodgeDkee&er brought it u&(, ou said that you ' ished to see e here to avoid scandal()

)+ thought &eo&le ' ould talk if + ' ent to the Hall()

)And ' hy did you ' ish to see eJ) He looked across at y co &anion ' ith des&air in his ' eary eyes* as though his Question ' as already ans ' ered(

) , es*) said Hol es* ans ' ering the look rather than the ' ords()+t is so(+ kno ' all about 7cCarthy()

The old an sank his face in his hands()God hel& e5) he cried()But + ' ould not have let the young an co e to har (+ give you y ' ord that + ' ould have s&oken out if it ' ent against hi at the AssiCes()

)+ a glad to hear you say so*) said Hol es gravely(

)+ ' ould have s&oken no ' had it not been for y dear girl(+t ' ould break her heartDDit ' ill break her heart ' hen she hears

that + a arrested()

)+t ay not co e to that*) said Hol es(

) . hatJ)

)+ a no official agent(+ understand that it ' as your daughter
' ho reGuired y &resence here* and + a acting in her interests(
, oung 7 cCarthy ust be got off* ho ' ever()

)+ a a dying an*) said old Turner()+ have had diabetes for
years(7 y doctor says it is a Guestion ' hether + shall live a
onth(, et + ' ould rather die under y o ' n roof than in a gaol()

Hol es rose and sat do ' n at the table ' ith his &en in his hand
and a bundle of &a&er before hi ()@ust tell us the truth*) he
said()+ shall jot do ' n the facts(, ou ' ill sign it* and . atson
here can ' itness it(Then + could &roduce your confession at the
last e1tre ity to save young 7 cCarthy(+ &ro ise you that + shall
not use it unless it is absolutely needed()

)+t's as ' ell*) said the old anl)it's a Guestion ' hether +
shall live to the AssiCes* so it atters little to e* but +
should ' ish to s&are Alice the shock(And no ' + ' ill ake the
thing clear to youl it has been a long ti e in the acting* but
' ill not take e long to tell(

) , ou didn't kno ' this dead an* 7 cCarthy(He ' as a devil
incarnate(+ tell you that(God kee& you out of the clutches of
such a an as he(His gri& has been u&on e these t ' enty years*
and he has blasted y life(#ill tell you first ho ' + ca e to be
in his &o ' er(

)+t ' as in the early f9=f's at the diggings(+ ' as a young cha&
then* hotDblooded and reckless* ready to turn y hand at
anythingI + got a ong bad co &anions* took to drink* had no luck
' ith y clai * took to the bush* and in a ' ord beca e ' hat you
' ould call over here a high ' ay robber(There ' ere si1 of us* and
' e had a ' ild* free life of it* sticking u& a station fro ti e
to ti e* or sto&&ing the ' agons on the road to the diggings(
Black @ack of Ballarat ' as the na e + ' ent under* and our &arty
is still re e bered in the colony as the Ballarat Gang(

)?ne day a gold convoy ca e do ' n fro Ballarat to 7 elbourne* and
' e lay in ' ait for it and attacked it(There ' ere si1 troo&ers
and si1 of us* so it ' as a close thing* but ' e e &tied four of
their saddles at the first volley(Three of our boys ' ere killed*
ho ' ever* before ' e got the s ' ag(+ &ut y &istol to the head of
the ' agonDbdriver* ' ho ' as this very an 7 cCarthy(+ ' ish to the
>ord that + had shot hi then* but + s&ared hi * though + sa ' his
' icked little eyes f1ed on y face* as though to re e ber every
feature(. e got a ' ay ' ith the gold* beca e ' ealthy en* and ade
our ' ay over to England ' ithout being sus&ected(There + &arted
fro y old &als and deter ined to settle do ' n to a Guiet and
res&ectable life(+ bought this estate* ' hich chanced to be in
the arket* and + set yself to do a little good ' ith y oney*
to ake u& for the ' ay in ' hich + had earned it(+ arried* too*

and though y 'ife died young she left e y dear little Alice(
Even 'hen she 'as just a baby her 'ee hand see ed to lead e do 'n
the right &ath as nothing else had ever done(+n a 'ord* + turned
over a ne ' leaf and did y best to ake u& for the &ast(All 'as
going 'ell 'hen 7cCarthy laid his gri& u&on e(

)+ had gone u& to to 'n about an invest ent* and + et hi in
2egent Street 'ith hardly a coat to his back or a boot to his
foot(

)Here 'e are* @ack* says he* touching e on the ar I f 'e'll be
as good as a fa ily to you(There's t 'o of us* e and y son* and
you can have the kee&ing of us(+f you don'tDdit's a fine*
la 'Dabiding country is England* and there's al 'ays a &olice an
'ithin hail(

) . ell* do 'n they ca e to the 'est country* there 'as no shaking
the off* and there they have lived rent free on y best land
ever since(There 'as no rest for e* no &eace* no forgetfulnessl
turn 'here + 'ould* there 'as his cunning* grinning face at y
elbo '(+t gre ' 'orse as Alice gre ' u&* for he soon sa ' + 'as ore
afraid of her kno 'ing y &ast than of the &olice(. hatever he
'anted he ust have* and 'hatever it 'as + gave hi 'ithout
Question* land* oney* houses* until at last he asked a thing
'hich + could not give(He asked for Alice(

)His son* you see* had gro 'n u&* and so had y girl* and as + 'as
kno 'n to be in 'eak health* it see ed a fine stroke to hi that
his lad should ste& into the 'hole &ro&erty(But there + 'as
fir (+ 'ould not have his cursed stock iled 'ith inel not that
+ had any dislike to the lad* but his blood 'as in hi * and that
'as enough(+ stood fir (7cCarthy threatened(+ braved hi to do
his 'orst(. e 'ere to eet at the &ool id 'ay bet 'een our houses
to talk it over(

) . hen + 'ent do 'n there + found hi talking 'ith his son* so +
s oked a cigar and 'aited behind a tree until he should be alone(
But as + listened to his talk all that 'as black and bitter in
e see ed to co e u&&er ost(He 'as urging his son to arry y
daughter 'ith as little regard for 'hat she ight think as if she
'ere a slut fro off the streets(+t drove e ad to think that +
and all that + held ost dear should be in the &o 'er of such a
an as this(Could + not sna& the bondJ + 'as already a dying and
a des&erate an(Though clear of ind and fairly strong of li b*
+ kne ' that y o 'n fate 'as sealed(But y e ory and y girl
Both could be saved if + could but silence that foul tongue(+
did it* 7r(Hol es(+ 'ould do it again(Dee&ly as + have sinned*
+ have led a life of artyrdo to atone for it(But that y girl
should be entangled in the sa e eshes 'hich held e 'as ore
than + could suffer(+ struck hi do 'n 'ith no ore co &unction
than if he had been so e foul and veno ous beast(His cry brought
back his sonl but + had gained the cover of the 'ood* though +
'as forced to go back to fetch the cloak 'hich + had dro&&ed in
y flight(That is the true story* gentle en* of all that
occurred()

) . ell* it is not for e to judge you*) said Hol es as the old an

signed the statement which had been drawn out()+ & say that 'e
ay never be exposed to such a temptation()

)+ & say not* sir(And ' hat do you intend to doJ)

)+n vie ' of your health* nothing(, ou are yourself a ' are that you
' ill soon have to answer for your deed at a higher court than the
Assizes(+ ' ill keep your confession* and if 7 cCarthy is
condemned + shall be forced to use it(+f not* it shall never be
seen by mortal eye and your secret* ' hether you be alive or
dead* shall be safe ' ith us()

)/are ' ell* then*) said the old man solemnly() , our o ' n deathbeds*
' hen they come ' ill be the easier for the thought of the peace
' hich you have given to mine() Tottering and shaking in all his
giant frame* he stumbled slowly from the room (

)God help us5) said Holmes after a long silence() . Why does fate
& lay such tricks ' ith & our* help* less ' or sJ + never hear of such
a case as this that + do not think of Ba1ter's ' ords* and say*
fThere* but for the grace of God* goes Sherlock Holmes(f)

@a es 7 cCarthy ' as acquitted at the Assizes on the strength of a
number of objections ' hich had been drawn out by Holmes and
submitted to the defending counsel(?Id Turner lived for seven
months after our interview ' * but he is no ' dead! and there is
every prospect that the son and daughter may come to live happily
together in ignorance of the black cloud ' hich rests upon their
&ast(

ADOE ; TA2E 0(THE /+OE ? 2A ; GE P+PS

. hen + glance over my notes and records of the Sherlock Holmes
cases between the years 1881 and 1891 + am faced by so many ' hich
& resent strange and interesting features that it is no easy
matter to know ' ' hich to choose and ' hich to leave(So ' e* ho ' ever*
have already gained publicity through the papers* and others have
not offered a field for those peculiar qualities ' hich my friend
& possessed in so high a degree* and ' hich it is the object of
these papers to illustrate(So ' e* too* have baffled his
analytical skill* and ' ould be* as narratives* beginnings ' ithout
an ending* ' hile others have been but partially cleared up* and
have their explanations founded rather upon conjecture and
surmise than on that absolute logical proof ' hich ' as so dear to
him (There is* ho ' ever* one of these last ' hich ' as so remarkable
in its details and so startling in its results that + am tempted
to give so ' e account of it in spite of the fact that there are
points in connection ' ith it ' hich never have been* and probably
never ' ill be* entirely cleared up(

The year 1894 furnished us ' ith a long series of cases of greater
or less interest* of ' hich + retain the records(Among my
headings under this one twelve months + find an account of the
adventure of the Paradol Chamber* of the Amateur 7endicant
Society* ' ho held a luxurious club in the lower vault of a

furniture 'arehouse* of the facts connected 'ith the loss of the British barGue)So&hy Anderson)* of the singular adventures of the Grice Patersons in the island of Affa* and finally of the Ca 'ber 'ell &poisoning case(+n the latter* as ay be re e bered* Sherlock Hol es 'as able* by 'inding u& the dead an's 'atch* to &rove that it had been 'ound u& t 'o hours before* and that therefore the deceased had gone to bed 'ithin that ti eDda deduction 'hich 'as of the greatest i &ortance in clearing u& the case(All these + ay sketch out at so e future date* but none of the &resent such singular features as the strange train of circu stances 'hich + have no ' taken u& y &en to describe(

+t 'as in the latter days of Se&te ber* and the eGuinoctial gales had set in 'ith e1ce&tional violence(All day the 'ind had screa ed and the rain had beaten against the 'indo 's* so that even here in the heart of great* handD ade >ondon 'e 'ere forced to raise our inds for the instant fro the routine of life and to recognise the &resence of those great ele ental forces 'hich shriek at ankind through the bars of his civilisation* like unta ed beasts in a cage(As evening dre ' in* the stor gre ' higher and louder* and the 'ind cried and sobbed like a child in the chi ney(Sherlock Hol es sat oodily at one side of the fire&lace crossDinde1ng his records of cri e* 'hile + at the other 'as dee& in one of Clark 2ussell's fine seaDstories until the ho 'l of the gale fro 'ithout see ed to blend 'ith the te1t* and the s&lash of the rain to lengthen out into the long s 'ash of the sea 'aves(7y 'ife 'as on a visit to her othe'r's* and for a fe ' days + 'as a d'eller once ore in y old Quarters at Baker Street(

) . hy*) said +* glancing u& at y co &anion*)that 'as surely the bell(. ho could co e toDnightJ So e friend of yours* &erha&sJ)

)E1ce&t yourself + have none*) he ans 'ered()+ do not encourage visitors()

)A client* thenJ)

)+f so* it is a serious case(;othing less 'ould bring a an out on such a day and at such an hour(But + take it that it is ore likely to be so e crony of the landlady's()

Sherlock Hol es 'as 'rong in his conjecture* ho 'ever* for there ca e a ste& in the &assage and a ta&&ing at the door(He stretched out his long ar to turn the la & a 'ay fro hi self and to 'ards the vacant chair u&on 'hich a ne 'co er ust sit(

)Co e in5) said he(

The an 'ho entered 'as young* so e t 'oDandDt 'enty at the outside* 'ellDgroo ed and tri ly clad* 'ith so ething of refine ent and delicacy in his bearing(The strea ing u brella 'hich he held in his hand* and his long shining 'ater&roof told of the fierce 'eather through 'hich he had co e(He looked about hi an1iously in the glare of the la &* and + could see that his face 'as &ale and his eyes heavy* like those of a an 'ho is 'eighed do 'n 'ith so e great an1iety(

)+ o ' e you an a&ology*) he said* raising his golden &inceDneC to his eyes()+ trust that + a not intruding(+ fear that + have brought so e traces of the stor and rain into your snug cha ber()

)Give e your coat and u brella*) said Hol es()They ay rest here on the hook and ' ill be dry &resently(, ou have co e u& fro the southD ' est* + see()

), es* fro Horsha ()

)That clay and chalk iiture ' hich + see u&on your toe ca&s is Guite distinctive()

)+ have co e for advice()

)That is easily got()

)And hel&()

)That is not al ' ays so easy()

)+ have heard of you* 7 r(Hol es(+ heard fro 7 ajor Prendergast ho ' you saved hi in the Tankerville Club scandal()

)Ah* of course(He ' as ' rongfully accused of cheating at cards()

)He said that you could solve anything()

)He said too uch()

)That you are never beaten()

)+ have been beaten four ti esDthree ti es by en* and once by a ' o an()

)But ' hat is that co &ared ' ith the nu ber of your successesJ)

)+t is true that + have been generally successful()

)Then you ay be so ' ith e()

)+ beg that you ' ill dra ' your chair u& to the fire and favour e ' ith so e details as to your case()

)+t is no ordinary one()

) ; one of those ' hich co e to e are(+ a the last court of a&&eal()

)And yet + Guestion* sir* ' hether* in all your e1&erience* you have ever listened to a ore ysterious and ine1&licable chain of events than those ' hich have ha&&ened in y o ' n fa ily()

), ou fill e ' ith interest*) said Hol es()Pray give us the essential facts fro the co ence ent* and + can after ' ards

Question you as to those details 'hich see to e to be ost
i &ortant()

The young an &ulled his chair u& and &ushed his 'et feet out
to 'ards the blaCe(

)7y na e*) said he*)is @ohn ?&ensha ' * but y o ' n affairs have*
as far as + can understand* little to do ' ith this a ' ful
business(+ is a hereditary attelr so in order to give you an
idea of the facts* + ust go back to the co ence ent of the
affair(

),ou ust kno ' that y grandfather had t ' o sonsDD y uncle Elias
and y father @ose&h(7y father had a s all factory at Coventry*
'hich he enlarged at the ti e of the invention of bicycling(He
'as a &atentee of the ?&ensha ' unbreakable tire* and his business
et ' ith such success that he 'as able to sell it and to retire
u&on a handso e co &etence(

)7y uncle Elias e igrated to A erica 'hen he 'as a young an and
beca e a &lanter in /lorida* 'here he 'as re&orted to have done
very ' ell(At the ti e of the 'ar he fought in @ackson's ar y*
and after 'ards under Hood* 'here he rose to be a colonel('hen
>ee laid do ' n his ar s y uncle returned to his &lantation* 'here
he re ained for three or four years(About #H93 or #H4= he ca e
back to Euro&e and took a s all estate in Susse1* near Horsha (
He had ade a very considerable fortune in the States* and his
reason for leaving the 'as his aversion to the negroes* and his
dislike of the 2e&ublican &olicy in e1tending the franchise to
the (He 'as a singular an* fierce and GuickDe &ered* very
foulD outhed 'hen he 'as angry* and of a ost retiring
dis&osition(During all the years that he lived at Horsha * +
doubt if ever he set foot in the to ' n(He had a garden and t ' o or
three fields round his house* and there he 'ould take his
e1ercise* though very often for 'eeks on end he 'ould never leave
his roo (He drank a great deal of brandy and s oked very
heavily* but he 'ould see no society and did not 'ant any
friends* not even his o ' n brother(

)He didn't ind el in fact* he took a fancy to e* for at the
ti e 'hen he sa ' e first + 'as a youngster of t ' elve or so(This
'ould be in the year #H4H* after he had been eight or nine years
in England(He begged y father to let e live ' ith hi and he
'as very kind to e in his 'ay('hen he 'as sober he used to be
fond of &laying backga on and draughts ' ith e* and he 'ould
ake e his re&resentative both ' ith the servants and ' ith the
trades&eo&le* so that by the ti e that + 'as si1teen + 'as Guite
aster of the house(+ ke&t all the keys and could go ' here +
liked and do ' hat + liked* so long as + did not disturb hi in
his &rivacy(There 'as one singular e1ce&tion* ho ' ever* for he
had a single roo * a lu berDroo u& a ong the attics* 'hich 'as
invariably locked* and 'hich he 'ould never &er it either e or
anyone else to enter(' ith a boy's curiosity + have &ee&ed
through the keyhole* but + 'as never able to see ore than such a
collection of old trunks and bundles as 'ould be e1&ected in such
a roo (

)?ne dayDdit ' as in 7 arch* #HHNDda letter ' ith a foreign sta & lay u&on the table in front of the colonel's &late(+t ' as not a co on thing for hi to receive letters* for his bills ' ere all &aid in ready oney* and he had no friends of any sort(f / ro +ndia5f said he as he took it u&* fPondicherry &ost ark5 . hat can this beJf ?&ening it hurriedly* out there ju &ed five little dried orange &i&s* ' hich &attered do ' n u&on his &late(+ began to laugh at this* but the laugh ' as struck fro y li&s at the sight of his face(His li& had fallen* his eyes ' ere &rotruding* his skin the colour of &utty* and he glared at the envelo&e ' hich he still held in his tre bling hand* fB(B(B(5f he shrieked* and then* f7 y God* y God* y sins have overtaken e5f

)f . hat is it* uncleJf + cried(

)fDeath*f said he* and rising fro the table he retired to his roo * leaving e &al&itating ' ith horror(+ took u& the envelo&e and sa ' scra ' led in red ink u&on the inner fla&* just above the gu * the letter B three ti es re&eated(There ' as nothing else save the five dried &i&s(. hat could be the reason of his over&o ' ering terrorJ + left the breakfastDtable* and as + ascended the stair + et hi co ing do ' n ' ith an old rusty key* ' hich ust have belonged to the attic* in one hand* and a s all brass bo1* like a cashbo1* in the other(

)fThey ay do ' hat they like* but #ll check ate the still*f said he ' ith an oath(fTell 7 ary that + shall ' ant a fire in y roo toDday* and send do ' n to /ordha * the Horsha la ' yer(f

)+ did as he ordered* and ' hen the la ' yer arrived + ' as asked to ste& u& to the roo (The fire ' as burning brightly* and in the grate there ' as a ass of black* fluffy ashes* as of burned &a&er* ' hile the brass bo1 stood o&en and e &ty beside it(As + glanced at the bo1 + noticed* ' ith a start* that u&on the lid ' as &rinted the treble B ' hich + had read in the orning u&on the envelo&e(

)f+ ' ish you* @ohn*f said y uncle* fto ' itness y ' ill(+ leave y estate* ' ith all its advantages and all its disadvantages* to y brother* your father* ' hence it ' ill* no doubt* descend to you(+f you can enjoy it in &eace* ' ell and good5 +f you find you cannot* take y advice* y boy* and leave it to your deadliest ene y(+ a sorry to give you such a t ' odedged thing* but + can't say ' hat turn things are going to take(Bindly sign the &a&er ' here 7r(/ordha sho ' s you(f

)+ signed the &a&er as directed* and the la ' yer took it a ' ay ' ith hi (The singular incident ade* as you ay think* the dee&est i &ression u&on e* and + &ondered over it and turned it every ' ay in y ind ' ithout being able to ake anything of it(, et + could not shake off the vague feeling of dread ' hich it left behind* though the sensation gre ' less keen as the ' eeks &assed and nothing ha&&ened to disturb the usual routine of our lives(+ could see a change in y uncle* ho ' ever(He drank ore than ever* and he ' as less inclined for any sort of society(7ost of his ti e he ' ould s&end in his roo * ' ith the door locked u&on the inside* but so eti es he ' ould e erge in a sort of drunken frenCy

and 'ould burst out of the house and tear about the garden 'ith a revolver in his hand* screa ing out that he 'as afraid of no an* and that he 'as not to be coo&ed u&* like a shee& in a &en* by an or devil(. hen these hot fits 'ere over* ho 'ever* he 'ould rush tu ultuously in at the door and lock and bar it behind hi * like a an ' ho can braCen it out no longer against the terror ' hich lies at the roots of his soul(At such ti es + have seen his face* even on a cold day* glisten ' ith oisture* as though it 'ere ne ' raised fro a basin(

) . ell* to co e to an end of the atter* 7r(Hol es* and not to abuse your &atience* there ca e a night ' hen he ade one of those drunken sallies fro ' hich he never ca e back(. e found hi * ' hen 'e ' ent to search for hi * face do ' n ' ard in a little greenDscu ed &ool* ' hich lay at the foot of the garden(There 'as no sign of any violence* and the ' ater 'as but t ' o feet dee&* so that the jury* having regard to his kno ' n eccentricity* brought in a verdict of f&suicide(f But +* ' ho kne ' ho ' he ' inced fro the very thought of death* had uch ado to &ersuade yself that he had gone out of his ' ay to eet it(The atter &assed* ho ' ever* and y father entered into &ossession of the estate* and of so e #M*=== &ounds* ' hich lay to his credit at the bank()

)?ne o ent*) Hol es inter&osed*) your state ent is* + foresee* one of the ost re arkable to ' hich + have ever listened(>et e have the date of the rece&tion by your uncle of the letter* and the date of his su&&osed suicide()

)The letter arrived on 7 arch #=* #HHN(His death 'as seven ' eeks later* u&on the night of 7 ay <nd()

)Thank you(Pray &roceed()

) . hen y father took over the Horsha &ro&erty* he* at y reGuest* ade a careful e1a ination of the attic* ' hich had been al ' ays locked u&(. e found the brass bo1 there* although its contents had been destroyed(?n the inside of the cover 'as a &a&er label* ' ith the initials of B(B(B(re&eated u&on it* and f>etters* e oranda* recei&ts* and a register* ' ritten beneath(These* ' e &resu e* indicated the nature of the &a&ers ' hich had been destroyed by Colonel ?&ensha ' (/or the rest* there 'as nothing of uch i &ortance in the attic save a great any scattered &a&ers and noteDbooks bearing u&on y uncle's life in A erica(So e of the ' ere of the ' ar ti e and sho ' ed that he had done his duty ' ell and had borne the re&ute of a brave soldier(?thers ' ere of a date during the reconstruction of the Southern states* and ' ere ostly concerned ' ith &olitics* for he had evidently taken a strong &art in o&&osing the car&etDbag &oliticians ' ho had been sent do ' n fro the ; orth(

) . ell* it 'as the beginning of fHM ' hen y father ca e to live at Horsha * and all ' ent as ' ell as &ossible ' ith us until the @anuary of fH\$(?n the fourth day after the ne ' year + heard y father give a shar& cry of sur&rise as ' e sat together at the breakfastDtable(There he 'as* sitting ' ith a ne ' ly o&ened envelo&e in one hand and five dried orange &i&s in the outstretched &al of the other one(He had al ' ays laughed at ' hat

he called my cock and bull story about the colonel* but he looked very scared and uttered no word that the same thing had come upon himself

"What on earth does this mean?" John said as he stared

"My heart had turned to lead" "It is B. B. B." said +

"He looked inside the envelope" "So it is" he cried "Here are the very letters" But what is this written above the J?

"Put the letters on the sundial" + read + "and looking over his shoulder"

"What letters? What sundial?" he asked

"The sundial in the garden" "There is no other" said + "but the letters must be those that are destroyed"

"Pooh" said he + "grinding hard at his courage" "We are in a civilised land here" and "we can't have to foolery of this kind" "Where does the thing come from?"

"For Dundee" + answered + "glancing at the postmark"

"So the mysterious & ractical joke" said he "What have + to do with sundials and letters? + shall take no notice of such nonsense"

"+ should certainly speak to the police" + said

"And be laughed at for my pains" ; nothing of the sort

"Then let me do so"

"No" + forbid you "You won't have a fuss made about such nonsense"

"It was in vain to argue with him" for he was a very obstinate man "I went about" how ever "with a heart which was full of forebodings"

"On the third day after the coming of the letter my father went from home to visit an old friend of his Major /reebody" who is in command of one of the forts upon Portsdown Hill "He was glad that he should go" for it seemed to him that he was farther from danger when he was away from home "And that" how ever "was in error" A few days after the second day of his absence + received a telegram from the Major informing + to come at once "My father had fallen over one of the deep chalk pits which abound in the neighbourhood" and was lying senseless with a shattered skull "He hurried to him" but he passed away without having ever recovered his consciousness "He had" as it appeared "been returning from /areham in the twilight" and as the country was unknown to him and the chalk pit unfenced the jury had no hesitation in bringing in a verdict of death from accidental causes "Carefully as + examined every fact connected with his death" +

'as unable to find anything which could suggest the idea of murder(There were no signs of violence* no foot marks* no robbery* no record of strangers having been seen upon the roads(And yet + need not tell you that you find 'as far from at ease* and that + 'as wellnigh certain that some foul plot had been woven round him (

)in this sinister way + came into my inheritance(you will ask me why + did not dispose of itJ + answer* because + 'as well convinced that our troubles were in some way dependent upon an incident in my uncle's life* and that the danger would be as pressing in one house as in another(

)t 'as in January* that my poor father met his end* and two years and eight months have elapsed since then(During that time + have lived happily at Horsham * and + had begun to hope that this curse had passed away from the family* and that it had ended with the last generation(+ had begun to take comfort too soon* however yesterday morning the blow fell in the very shape in which it had come upon my father()

The young man took from his waistcoat a crumpled envelope* and turning to the table he shook out upon it five little dried orange seeds(

)This is the envelope* he continued()The most remarkable is London's eastern division(Within are the very words which were upon my father's last message(B(B(B(and then Put the seeds on the sundial()

) . hat have you doneJ) asked Holmes(

) ; nothing()

) ; nothingJ)

)To tell the truth) he sank his face into his thin white hands) + have felt helpless(+ have felt like one of those poor rabbits when the snake is striking to mangle it(+ see too to be in the grasp of some irresistible horrible evil* which no foresight and no precautions can guard against()

)Tut tut) cried Sherlock Holmes() , you must act man* or you are lost(; nothing but energy can save you(This is no time for despair()

) + have seen the police()

)Ah)

)But they listened to my story with a smile(+ am convinced that the inspector has formed the opinion that the letters are all practical jokes* and that the deaths of my relations were really accidents* as the jury stated* and were not to be connected with the warnings()

Holmes shook his clenched hands in the air() incredible

in a moment he cried(

)They have* ho ' ever* allo ' ed e a &olice an* ' ho ay re ain in the house ' ith e()

)Has he co e ' ith you to nightJ)

) ; o(His orders ' ere to stay in the house()

Again Hol es raved in the air(

) . hy did you co e to e*) he cried*)and* above all* ' hy did you not co e at onceJ)

)+ did not kno ' (+t ' as only to day that + s&oke to 7 ajor Prendergast about y troubles and ' as advised by hi to co e to you()

)+t is really t ' o days since you had the letter(. e should have acted before this(, ou have no further evidence* + su&&ose* than that ' hich you have &laced before us no suggestive detail ' hich ight hel& usJ)

)There is one thing*) said @ohn ?&ensha ' (He ru aged in his coat &ocket* and* dra ' ing out a &iece of discoloured* blue tinted &a&er* he laid it out u&on the table()+ have so e re e brance*) said he*)that on the day ' hen y uncle burned the &a&ers + observed that the s all* unburned argins ' hich lay a id the ashes ' ere of this &articlar colour(+ found this single sheet u&on the floor of his roo * and + a inclined to think that it ay be one of the &a&ers ' hich has* &erha&s* fluttered out fro a ong the others* and in that ' ay has esca&ed destruction(Beyond the ention of &i&s* + do not see that it hel&s us uch(+ think yself that it is a &age fro so e &rivate diary(The ' riting is undoubtedly y uncle's()

Hol es oved the la &* and ' e both bent over the sheet of &a&er* ' hich sho ' ed by its ragged edge that it had indeed been torn fro a book(+t ' as headed*) 7 arch* #H93*) and beneath ' ere the follo ' ing enig atical notices

)Mth(Hudson ca e(Sa e old &atfor (

)4th(Set the &i&s on 7 cCauley* Para ore* and @ohn S ' ain* of St(Augustine(

)3th(7 cCauley cleared(

)#<th(@ohn S ' ain cleared(

)#<th(Oisited Para ore(All ' ell()

)Thank you) said Hol es* folding u& the &a&er and returning it to our visitor()And no ' you ust on no account lose another instant(. e cannot s&are ti e even to discuss ' hat you have told e(, ou ust get ho e instantly and act()

) . hat shall + doJ)

)There is but one thing to do(+t ust be done at once(, ou ust
&ut this &iece of &a&er ' hich you have sho ' n us into the brass
bo1 ' hich you have described(, ou ust also &ut in a note to say
that all the other &a&ers ' ere burned by your uncle* and that
this is the only one ' hich re ains(, ou ust assert that in such
' ords as ' ill carry conviction ' ith the (Having done this* you
ust at once &ut the bo1 out u&on the sundial* as directed(Do
you understandJ)

)Entirely()

)Do not think of revenge* or anything of the sort* at &resent(+
think that ' e ay gain that by eans of the la ' l but ' e have our
' eb to ' eave* ' hile theirs is already ' oven(The first
consideration is to re ove the &ressing danger ' hich threatens
you(The second is to clear u& the ystery and to &unish the
guilty &arties()

)+ thank you*) said the young an* rising and &ulling on his
overcoat() , ou have given e fresh life and ho&e(+ shall
certainly do as you advise()

)Do not lose an instant(And* above all* take care of yourself in
the ean ' hile* for + do not think that there can be a doubt that
you are threatened by a very real and i inent danger(Ho ' do you
go backJ)

)By train fro . aterloo()

)+t is not yet nine(The streets ' ill be cro ' ded* so + trust that
you ay be in safety(And yet you cannot guard yourself too
closely()

)+ a ar ed()

)That is ' ell(ToD orro ' + shall set to ' ork u&on your case()

)+ shall see you at Horsha * thenJ)

) ; o* your secret lies in >ondon(+t is there that + shall seek
it()

)Then + shall call u&on you in a day* or in t ' o days* ' ith ne ' s
as to the bo1 and the &a&ers(+ shall take your advice in every
&articular() He shook hands ' ith us and took his leave(?utside
the ' ind still screa ed and the rain s&lashed and &attered
against the ' indo ' s(This strange* ' ild story see ed to have co e
to us fro a id the ad ele entsD&blo ' n in u&on us like a sheet
of seaD ' eed in a galeD&and no ' to have been reabsorbed by the
once ore(

Sherlock Hol es sat for so e ti e in silence* ' ith his head sunk
for ' ard and his eyes bent u&on the red glo ' of the fire(Then he
lit his &i&e* and leaning back in his chair he ' atched the blue
s okeDrings as they chased each other u& to the ceiling(

)+ think* .atson*) he remarked at last*)that of all our cases 'e have had none more fantastic than this()

)Save* &erha&s* the Sign of /our()

) . ell* yes(Save* &erha&s* that(And yet this @ohn ?&ensha ' see s to e to be 'alking a id even greater &erils than did the Sholtos()

)But have you*) + asked*)for ed any definite conce&tion as to ' hat these &erils areJ)

)There can be no Guestion as to their nature*) he ans 'ered(

)Then ' hat are theyJ . ho is this B(B(B(* and ' hy does he &ursue this unha&&y fa ilyJ)

Sherlock Hol es closed his eyes and &laced his elbo ' s u&on the ar s of his chair* ' ith his finger&ti&s together()The ideal reasoner*) he remarked*)' ould* ' hen he had once been sho ' n a single fact in all its bearings* deduce fro it not only all the chain of events ' hich led u& to it but also all the results ' hich ' ould follo ' fro it(As Cuvier could correctly describe a ' hole ani al by the conte &lation of a single bone* so the observer ' ho has thoroughly understood one link in a series of incidents should be able to accurately state all the other ones* both before and after(. e have not yet gras&ed the results ' hich the reason alone can attain to(Proble s ay be solved in the study ' hich have baffled all those ' ho have sought a solution by the aid of their senses(To carry the art* ho ' ever* to its highest &itch* it is necessary that the reasoner should be able to utilise all the facts ' hich have co e to his kno ' ledge and this in itself i &lies* as you ' ill readily see* a &ossession of all kno ' ledge* ' hich* even in these days of free education and encyclo&aedias* is a so e ' hat rare acco &lish ent(+t is not so i &ossible* ho ' ever* that a an should &ossess all kno ' ledge ' hich is likely to be useful to hi in his ' ork* and this + have endeavoured in y case to do(+f + re e ber rightly* you on one occasion* in the early days of our friendshi&* defined y li its in a very &recise fashion()

), es*) + ans ' ered* laughing()+t ' as a singular docu ent(Philoso&hy* astrono y* and &olitics ' ere arked at Cero* + re e ber(Botany variable* geology &rofound as regards the ud&stains fro any region ' ithin fifty iles of to ' n* che istry eccentric* anato y unsyste atic* sensational literature and cri e records uniGue* violi&layer* bo1er* s ' ords an* la ' yer* and self&oisoner by cocaine and tobacco(Those* + think* ' ere the ain &oints of y analysis()

Hol es grinned at the last ite () . ell*) he said*)+ say no ' * as + said then* that a an should kee& his little brain&ttic stocked ' ith all the furniture that he is likely to use* and the rest he can &ut a ' ay in the lu ber&roo of his library* ' here he can get it if he ' ants it(; o ' * for such a case as the one ' hich has been sub itted to us to&nigh* ' e need certainly to uster

all our resources(Bindly hand e do ' n the letter B of the
[A merican Encyclo&aedia] ' hich stands u&on the shelf beside you(
Thank you(; o ' let us consider the situation and see ' hat ay be
deduced fro it(+n the first &lance* ' e ay start ' ith a strong
&resu &tion that Colonel ?&ensha ' had so e very strong reason for
leaving A erica(7en at his ti e of life do not change all their
habits and e1change ' illingly the char ing cli ate of /lorida for
the lonely life of an English &rovincial to ' n(His e1tre e love
of solitude in England suggests the idea that he ' as in fear of
so eone or so ething* so ' e ay assu e as a ' orking hy&otesis
that it ' as fear of so eone or so ething ' hich drove hi fro
A erica(As to ' hat it ' as he feared* ' e can only deduce that by
considering the for idable letters ' hich ' ere received by hi self
and his successors(Did you re ark the &ost arks of those
lettersJ)

)The first ' as fro Pondicherry* the second fro Dundee* and the
third fro >ondon()

) /ro East >ondon(. hat do you deduce fro thatJ)

)They are all sea&orts(That the ' riter ' as on board of a shi&()

)E1cellent(. e have already a clue(There can be no doubt that
the &robability& the strong &robability& is that the ' riter ' as
on board of a shi&(And no ' let us consider another &oint(+n the
case of Pondicherry* seven ' eeks ela&sed bet ' een the threat and
its fulfil ent* in Dundee it ' as only so e three or four days(
Does that suggest anythingJ)

)A greater distance to travel()

)But the letter had also a greater distance to co e()

)Then + do not see the &oint()

)There is at least a &resu &tion that the vessel in ' hich the an
or en are is a sailing&shi&(+t looks as if they al ' ays send
their singular ' arning or token before the ' hen starting u&on
their ission(, ou see ho ' Guickly the deed follo ' ed the sign
' hen it ca e fro Dundee(+f they had co e fro Pondicherry in a
stea er they ' ould have arrived al ost as soon as their letter(
But* as a attar of fact* seven ' eeks ela&sed(+ think that those
seven ' eeks re&resented the difference bet ' een the ail&boat ' hich
brought the letter and the sailing vessel ' hich brought the
' riter()

)+t is &ossible()

)7ore than that(+t is &robable(And no ' you see the deadly
urgency of this ne ' case* and ' hy + urged young ?&ensha ' to
caution(The blo ' has al ' ays fallen at the end of the ti e ' hich
it ' ould take the senders to travel the distance(But this one
co es fro >ondon* and therefore ' e cannot count u&on delay()

)Good God5) + cried() . hat can it ean* this relentless
&ersecutionJ)

)The &ers 'hich ?&ensha' carried are obviously of vital importance to the person or persons in the sailing (I think that it is quite clear that there must be more than one of the (A single man could not have carried out two deaths in such a way as to deceive a coroner's jury(There must have been several in it* and they must have been men of resource and determination(Their &ers they mean to have* be the holder of the 'ho it 'ay(In this 'ay you see B(B(ceases to be the initials of an individual and becomes the badge of a society()

)But of 'hat societyJ)

)Have you never ()) said Sherlock Holmes* bending forward and sinking his voice ()) have you never heard of the Bu Blu1 BlanJ)

)I never have()

Holmes turned over the leaves of the book upon his knee()Here it is*) said he &resently

)Bu Blu1 Blan(A name derived from the fanciful resemblance to the sound produced by cocking a rifle(This terrible secret society 'as formed by some Confederate soldiers in the Southern states after the Civil War* and it rapidly formed local branches in different parts of the country* notably in Tennessee* Louisiana* the Carolinas* Georgia* and Florida(Its &er 'as used for political purposes* principally for the terrorising of the negro voters and the ordering and driving from the country of those 'ho 'ere opposed to its views(Its outrages 'ere usually preceded by a warning sent to the marked man in some fantastic but generally recognised shape (a string of oak leaves in some &arts* lemon seeds or orange &is in others(When receiving this the victim might either openly abjure his former 'ays* or might fly from the country(If he braved the latter outcome* death 'ould unfailingly come upon him* and usually in some strange and unforeseen manner(So perfect 'as the organisation of the society* and so systematic its methods* that there is hardly a case upon record where any man succeeded in braving it 'ith impunity* or in which any of its outrages 'ere traced home to the perpetrators(For some years the organisation flourished in spite of the efforts of the United States government and of the better classes of the community in the South(Eventually* in the year 1893* the movement rather suddenly collapsed* although there have been sporadic outbreaks of the same sort since that date(

) , you will observe*) said Holmes* laying down the volume*) that the sudden breaking up of the society 'as coincident 'ith the disappearance of ?&ensha' from America 'ith their &ers(It 'ay 'ell have been cause and effect(It is no wonder that he and his family have some of the more incredible spirits upon their track(, you can understand that this register and diary 'ay indicate some of the first men in the South* and that there 'ay be many 'ho 'ill not sleep easy at night until it is recovered()

)Then the &age 'e have seen ())

)+s such as 'e ight e1&ect(+t ran* if + re e ber right* f sent the &i&s to A* B* and C f D that is* sent the society's ' arning to the (Then there are successive entries that A and B cleared* or left the country* and finally that C ' as visited* ' ith* + fear* a sinister result for C(. ell* + think* Doctor* that ' e ay let so e light into this dark &lac* and + believe that the only chance young ?&ensha ' has in the eanti e is to do ' hat + have told hi (There is nothing ore to be said or to be done to D night* so hand e over y violin and let us try to forget for half an hour the iserable ' eather and the still ore iserable ' ays of our fello ' D en()

+t had cleared in the orning* and the sun ' as shining ' ith a subdued brightness through the di veil ' hich hangs over the great city(Sherlock Hol es ' as already at breakfast ' hen + ca e do ' n(

), ou ' ill e1cuse e for not ' aiting for you*) + have* + foresee* a very busy day before e in looking into this case of young ?&ensha ' s()

) . hat ste&s ' ill you takeJ) + asked(

)+t ' ill very uch de&end u&on the results of y first inGuiries(+ ay have to go do ' n to Horsha * after all()

), ou ' ill not go there firstJ)

); o* + shall co ence ' ith the City(@ust ring the bell and the aid ' ill bring u& your coffee()

As + ' aited* + lifted the uno&ened ne ' s&a&er fro the table and glanced y eye over it(+t rested u&on a heading ' hich sent a chill to y heart(

)Hol es*) + cried*)you are too late()

)Ah5) said he* laying do ' n his cu&*)+ feared as uch(Ho ' ' as it doneJ) He s&oke cal ly* but + could see that he ' as dee&ly oved(

)7y eye caught the na e of ?&ensha ' * and the heading fTragedy ; ear . aterloo Bridge(f Here is the account6

)Bet ' een nine and ten last night Police D Constable Cook* of the H Division* on duty near . aterloo Bridge* heard a cry for hel& and a s&lach in the ' ater(The night* ho ' ever* ' as e1tre ely dark and stor y* so that* in s&ite of the hel& of several &assers D by* it ' as Guite i &ossible to effect a rescue(The alar * ho ' ever* ' as given* and* by the aid of the ' ater D olice* the body ' as eventually recovered(+t &roved to be that of a young gentle an ' hose na e* as it a&&ears fro an envelo&e ' hich ' as found in his &ocket* ' as @ohn ?&ensha ' * and ' hose residence is near Horsha (+t is conjectured that he ay have been hurrying do ' n to catch the last train fro . aterloo Station* and that in his haste and the e1tre e darkness he issed his &ath and ' alked over the edge of one of the s all landing D laces for river stea boats(The body

exhibited no traces of violence* and there can be no doubt that the deceased had been the victim of an unfortunate accident* which should have the effect of calling the attention of the authorities to the condition of the riverside landing stages()

He sat in silence for some minutes* Holmes more depressed and shaken than + had ever seen him (

)That hurts my pride* Watson*) he said at last()It is a pretty feeling* no doubt* but it hurts my pride(+t becomes a personal matter 'ith me no '* and* if God sends me health* + shall set my hand upon this gang(That he should come to me for help* and that + should send him a way to his death()) He sprang from his chair and paced about the room in uncontrollable agitation* 'ith a flush upon his salloy cheeks and a nervous clasping and unclasping of his long thin hands(

)They must be cunning devils*) he exclaimed at last()How could they have deceived him? don't there? The Embankment is not on the direct line to the station(The bridge* no doubt* was too crowded* even on such a night* for their purpose(Well* Watson* we shall see 'how 'ill 'in in the long run(+ a going out no '5)

)To the policeJ)

); oh + shall be my only police(When + have seen the 'eb they may take the flies* but not before()

All day + 'as engaged in my professional work* and it 'as late in the evening before + returned to Baker Street(Sherlock Holmes had not come back yet(+t 'as nearly ten o'clock before he entered* looking pale and worn(He 'alked up to the sideboard* and tearing a piece from the loaf he devoured it voraciously* 'wishing it do 'n 'ith a long draught of 'ater(

), you are hungry*) + remarked(

)Starving(+t had escaped my theory(+ have had nothing since breakfast()

); nothingJ)

); not a bite(+ had no time to think of it()

)And how 'ave you succeededJ)

) Well()

), you have a clueJ)

)+ have the 'in in the hollow of my hand(, young ?enshaw ' shall not long remain unavenged(Well* Watson* let us put their own devilish trade to work upon the (+t is 'ell thought of)

) What do you meanJ)

He took an orange from the cupboard* and tearing it to pieces he

slung out the key on the table(If these he took five and thrust the key into an envelope(In the inside of the flap he wrote S(H(for (?) Then he sealed it and addressed it to Captain Calhoun* Barque Fone Star* Savannah* Georgia()

That will a wait him when he enters (ort*) said he* chuckling()t may give him a sleepless night(He will find it as sure a precursor of his fate as the shadow did before him ()

And who is this Captain Calhoun()

The leader of the gang(I shall have the others* but he first()

How did you trace it* then()

He took a large sheet of paper from his pocket* all covered with dates and names(

I have sent the whole day*) said he*)over Lloyd's registers and files of the old papers* following the future career of every vessel which touched at Pondicherry in January and February in 1841(There were thirty ships of fair tonnage which were reported there during those months(If these* one* the Fone Star* instantly attracted my attention* since* although it was reported as having cleared from London* the name is that which is given to one of the states of the Union()

Te1as* I think()

I was not and am not sure which but I knew that the ship must have an American origin()

What then()

I searched the Dundee records* and when I found that the barque Fone Star* was there in January 1841* my suspicion became a certainty(I then inquired as to the vessels which lay at present in the port of London()

Yes()

The Fone Star* had arrived here last week(I went down to the Albert Dock and found that she had been taken down the river by the early tide this morning* however she was bound to Savannah(I went to Gravesend and learned that she had passed some time ago* and as the wind is easterly I have no doubt that she is now past the Goodwins and not very far from the coast of England()

What will you do* then()

What I have my hand upon him (He and the two mates* are as I learn* the only native-born Americans in the ship(The others are Irish and Germans(I know* also* that they were all three away from the ship last night(I had it from the stevedore who has been loading their cargo(By the time that their sailing ship reaches Savannah the mailboat will have carried this letter* and the cable will have informed the police of Savannah that these

three gentle men are badly wanted here upon a charge of murder()

There is ever a flaw* however* in the best laid of human plans* and the murderers of John Fenshaw* were never to receive the orange and white* which would show the path that another* as cunning and as resolute as the selves* was upon their track(Oery long and very severe were the equinoctial gales that year(. e waited long for news of the >one Star) of Savannah* but none ever reached us(. e did at last hear that somewhere far out in the Atlantic a shattered stern* part of a boat was seen sinking in the trough of a wave* with the letters >(S() carved upon it* and that is all which we shall ever know of the fate of the >one Star()

AD0E ; TA2E 0+(THE 7A ; . +TH THE T . +STED >+P

Dr. Whitney* brother of the late Elias Whitney* D.D(* Principal of the Theological College of St(George's* was much addicted to opium (The habit grew upon him* as + understand* from some foolish freak when he was at college for having read De Quincey's description of his dreams and sensations* he had drenched his tobacco with laudanum in an attempt to produce the same effects(He found* as so many more have done* that the practice is easier to attain than to get rid of* and for many years he continued to be a slave to the drug* an object of mingled horror and pity to his friends and relatives(+ can see him now* with yellow* nasty face* drooping lids* and indignant* and all huddled in a chair* the wreck and ruin of a noble man(

One night* it was in June* FH3DDthere came a ring to my bell* about the hour when a man gives his first year* and glances at the clock(+ sat upon my chair* and my wife laid her needle* work down in her lap* and made a little face of disappointment(

A patient* said she() , ou'll have to go out()

+ groaned* for + was nearly come back from a weary day(

. e heard the door open* a few hurried words* and then Quickstep* upon the linoleum (?ur own door flew open* and a lady* clad in some dark* coloured stuff* with a black veil* entered the room (

), you will excuse my calling so late*) she began* and then* suddenly losing her self-control* she ran forward* threw her arms about my wife's neck* and sobbed upon her shoulder()?h* # in such trouble*) she cried(+ do so want a little help(

), my*) said my wife* pulling up her veil*)it is Bate Whitney(Ho* you startled me* Bate* + had not an idea who you were when you came in()

+) didn't know what to do* so + came straight to you() That was all* says the lady(/olk who were in grief came to my wife like birds to a light house(

)t ' as very s ' eet of you to co e(; o ' * you ust have so e ' ine
and ' ater* and sit here co fortably and tell us all about it(?r
should you rather that + sent @a es off to bedJ)

)?h* no* no5 + ' ant the doctor's advice and hel&* too(+t's about
+sa(He has not been ho e for t ' o days(+ a so frightened about
hi 5)

+t ' as not the first ti e that she had s&oken to us of her
husband's trouble* to e as a doctor* to y ' ife as an old friend
and school co &anion(. e soothed and co forted her by such ' ords
as ' e could find(Did she kno ' ' here her husband ' asJ . as it
&ossible that ' e could bring hi back to herJ

+t see s that it ' as(She had the surest infor ation that of late
he had* ' hen the fit ' as on hi * ade use of an o&iu den in the
farthest east of the City(Hitherto his orgies had al ' ays been
confined to one day* and he had co e back* t ' itching and
shattered* in the evening(But no ' the s&ell had been u&on hi
eight&and forty hours* and he lay there* doubtless a ong the
dregs of the docks* breathing in the &oison or slee&ing off the
effects(There he ' as to be found* she ' as sure of it* at the Bar
of Gold* in A&&er S ' anda >ane(But ' hat ' as she to doJ Ho ' could
she* a young and ti id ' o an* ake her ' ay into such a &lance and
&luck her husband out fro a ong the ruffians ' ho surrounded hi J

There ' as the case* and of course there ' as but one ' ay out of
it(7ight + not escort her to this &lanceJ And then* as a second
thought* ' hy should she co e at allJ + ' as +sa . hitney's edical
adviser* and as such + had influence over hi (+ could anage it
better if + ' ere alone(+ &ro ised her on y ' ord that + ' ould
send hi ho e in a cab ' ithin t ' o hours if he ' ere indeed at the
address ' hich she had given e(And so in ten inutes + had left
y ar chair and cheery sittingDroo behind e* and ' as s&eeding
east ' ard in a hansom on a strange errand* as it see ed to e at
the ti e* though the future only could sho ' ho ' strange it ' as to
be(

But there ' as no great difficulty in the first stage of y
adventure(A&&er S ' anda >ane is a vile alley lurking behind the
high ' harves ' hich line the north side of the river to the east
of >ondon Bridge(Bet ' een a slo&sho& and a gin&sho&* a&&roached
by a stee& flight of ste&s leading do ' n to a black ga& like the
outh of a cave* + found the den of ' hich + ' as in search(?rdering
y cab to ' ait* + &assed do ' n the ste&s* ' orn hollo ' in
the centre by the ceaseless tread of drunken feetI and by the
light of a flickering oilDla & above the door + found the latch
and ade y ' ay into a long* lo ' roo * thick and heavy ' ith the
bro ' n o&iu s oke* and terraced ' ith ' ooden berths* like the
forecastle of an e igrant shi&(

Through the gloo one could di ly catch a gli &se of bodies lying
in strange fantastic &oses* bo ' ed shoulders* bent knees* heads
thro ' n back* and chins &ointing u& ' ard* ' ith here and there a
dark* lackDlustre eye turned u&on the ne ' co er(?ut of the black
shado ' s there gli ered little red circles of light* no ' bright*
no ' faint* as the burning &oison ' aled or ' aned in the bo ' ls of

the eternal (The host lay silent* but some uttered to
themselves* and others talked together in a strange* low*
monotonous voice* their conversation coming in gushes* and then
suddenly tailing off into silence* each pulling out his own
thoughts and paying little heed to the words of his neighbour(At
the farther end was a small brazier of burning charcoal* beside
which on a three-legged wooden stool there sat a tall* thin old
man* with his jaw resting upon his two fists* and his elbows upon
his knees* staring into the fire(

As he entered* a salloy attendant had hurried upon with a
for the and a supply of the drug* beckoning him to an empty berth(

)Thank you(he have not come to stay*) said he()There is a friend
of mine here* Mr. Hitney* and he is wish to speak with him ()

There was a movement and an elevation from the right* and
peering through the gloom* Mr. Hitney* a pale* haggard* and
unkempt* staring out at him(

)Why God! this man*) said he(He was in a terrible state of
reaction* with every nerve in a titter()+ say* man* what
o'clock is itJ)

) ; early eleven()

)? what dayJ)

)? Friday* June 3th()

)Good heavens! he thought it was Wednesday(it is Wednesday(what
d'you want to frighten a chap forJ) He sank his face onto his
arms and began to sob in a high treble key(

)+ tell you that it is Friday* man(, our life has been waiting
this two days for you(, you should be ashamed of yourself)

)So + a (But you've got killed* man* for he have only been here
a few hours* three & four & + forget how many(But will
go home with you(+ wouldn't frighten Bate & poor little Bate(

Give me your hand! Have you a cabJ)

) , yes* he have one waiting()

)Then he shall go in it(But he must observe something(find what he
observe* man(+ a pallid colour(+ can do nothing for himself()

he walked down the narrow passage between the double row of
sleepers* holding his breath to keep out the vile* stupefying
fumes of the drug* and looking about for the manager(As he passed
the tall man who sat by the brazier he felt a sudden luck at his
skirt* and a low voice hissed*) . walk fast* and then look
back at him(The words fell quite distinctly upon his ear(he
glanced down(They could only have come from the old man at his
side* and yet he sat no more absorbed as ever* very thin* very
wrinkled* bent with age* an old man & dangling down from between
his knees* as though it had dropped in sheer lassitude from his

fingers(+ took t' o ste&s for ' ard and looked back(+t took all y
self control to &revent e fro breaking out into a cry of
astonish ent(He had turned his back so that none could see hi
but +(His for had filled out* his 'rinkles ' ere gone* the dull
eyes had regained their fire* and there* sitting by the fire and
grinning at y sur&rise* ' as none other than Sherlock Hol es(He
ade a slight otion to e to a&&roach hi * and instantly* as he
turned his face half round to the co &any once ore* subsided
into a doddering* loose&li&&ed senility(

)Hol es(+ ' his&ered*) ' hat on earth are you doing in this denJ)

)As lo ' as you can*) he ans ' eredI)+ have e1cellent ears(+f you
' ould have the great kindness to get rid of that sottish friend
of yours + should be e1ceedingly glad to have a little talk ' ith
you()

)+ have a cab outside()

)Then &ray send hi ho e in it(,ou ay safely trust hi * for he
a&&ears to be too li & to get into any ischief(+ should
reco end you also to send a note by the cab an to your ' ife to
say that you have thro ' n in your lot ' ith e(+f you ' ill ' ait
outside* + shall be ' ith you in five inutes()

+t ' as difficult to refuse any of Sherlock Hol es' reGuests* for
they ' ere al ' ays so e1ceedingly definite* and &ut for ' ard ' ith
such a Quiet air of astery(+ felt* ho ' ever* that ' hen . hitney
' as once confined in the cab y ission ' as &ractically
acco &lishedI and for the rest* + could not ' ish anything better
than to be associated ' ith y friend in one of those singular
adventures ' hich ' ere the nor al condition of his e1istence(+n a
fe ' inutes + had ' ritten y note* &aid . hitney's bill* led hi
out to the cab* and seen hi driven through the darkness(+n a
very short ti e a decre&it figure had e erged fro the o&iu den*
and + ' as ' alking do ' n the street ' ith Sherlock Hol es(/ or t ' o
streets he shuffled along ' ith a bent back and an uncertain foot(
Then* glancing Quickly round* he straightened hi self out and
burst into a hearty fit of laughter(

)+ su&&ose* . atson*) said he*)that you i agine that + have added
o&iu ds oking to cocaine injections* and all the other little
' eaknesses on ' hich you have favoured e ' ith your edical
vie ' s()

)+ ' as certainly sur&ised to find you there()

)But not ore so than + to find you()

)+ ca e to find a friend()

)And + to find an ene y()

)An ene yJ)

), esl one of y natural ene ies* or* shall + say* y natural
&rey(Briefly* . atson* + a in the idst of a very re arkable

inGuiry* and + have ho&ed to find a clue in the incoherent
ra blings of these sots* as + have done before no ' (Had + been
recognised in that den y life 'ould not have been 'orth an
hour's &urchasel for + have used it before no ' for y o ' n
&ur&oses* and the rascally >ascar 'ho runs it has s 'orn to have
vengeance u&on e(There is a tra&door at the back of that
building* near the corner of Paul's . harf* 'hich could tell so e
strange tales of 'hat has &assed through it u&on the oonless
nights()

) . hat5 , ou do not ean bodiesJ)

)Ay* bodies* . atson(. e should be rich en if 'e had #=== &ounds
for every &oor devil 'ho has been done to death in that den(+t
is the vilest urder&tra& on the ' hole riverside* and + fear that
; eville St(Clair has entered it never to leave it ore(But our
tra& should be here() He &ut his t ' o forefingers bet ' een his
teeth and 'histled shrilly&Da signal 'hich 'as ans 'ered by a
si ilar 'histle fro the distance* follo 'ed shortly by the rattle
of 'heels and the clink of horses' hoofs(

); o ' * . atson*) said Hol es* as a tall dog&cart dashed u& through
the gloo * thro ' ing out t ' o golden tunnels of yello ' light fro
its side lanterns() , ou'll co e ' ith e* ' on't youJ)

)f + can be of use()

)?h* a trusty co rade is al ' ays of use! and a chronicler still
ore so(7y roo at The Cedars is a double&bedded one()

)The CedarsJ)

) , es! that is 7r(St(Clair's house(+ a staying there ' hile +
conduct the inGuiry()

) . here is it* thenJ)

); ear >ee* in Bent(. e have a seven& ile drive before us()

)But + a all in the dark()

)?f course you are(, ou'll kno ' all about it &resently(@u & u&
here(All right* @ohn! 'e shall not need you(Here's half a
cro ' n(>ook out for e to& orro ' * about eleven(Give her her
head(So long* then5)

He flicked the horse ' ith his ' hi&* and 'e dashed a ' ay through
the endless succession of so bre and deserted streets* 'hich
' idened gradually* until 'e ' ere flying across a broad
balustraded bridge* ' ith the urky river flo ' ing sluggishly
beneath us(Beyond lay another dull ' ilderness of bricks and
ortar* its silence broken only by the heavy* regular footfall of
the &olice an* or the songs and shouts of so e belated &arty of
revellers(A dull ' rack 'as drifting slo ' ly across the sky* and a
star or t ' o t ' inkled di ly here and there through the rifts of
the clouds(Hol es drove in silence* ' ith his head sunk u&on his
breast* and the air of a an ' ho is lost in thought* ' hile + sat

beside him curious to learn what this new Guest might be which
seemed to take his powers so sorely and yet afraid to break in
upon the current of his thoughts (She had driven several miles
and were beginning to get to the fringe of the belt of suburban
villas when he shook himself shrugged his shoulders and lit upon
his with the air of a man who has satisfied himself that he
is acting for the best)

), you have a grand gift of silence. Watson said he takes
you quite invaluable as a companion (Upon your word it is a great
thing for me to have someone to talk to for my own thoughts are
not overpleasant (as was wondering what I should say to this dear
little woman tonight when she meets me at the door)

), you forget that I know nothing about it)

I shall just have time to tell you the facts of the case before
we get to see (I see so absurdly simple and yet so when I can
get nothing to go upon (There is plenty of thread no doubt but I
can't get the end of it into my hand (I shall state the case
clearly and concisely to you. Watson and maybe you can see a
saw here all is dark to me)

)Proceed then)

)Some years ago to be definite in 7 years H.H.M.D. there came to see
a gentleman; Mr. St. Clair by name who appeared to have
plenty of money (He took a large villa laid out the grounds very
nicely and lived generally in good style (By degrees he made
friends in the neighbourhood and in H.H.4 he married the daughter
of a local brewer by whom he has two children (He had no
occupation but was interested in several companies and went into
town as a rule in the morning returning by the 6.40 from Cannon
Street every night (7 years St. Clair is now thirty-seven years of
age is a man of temperate habits a good husband a very
affectionate father and a man who is popular with all who know
him (I may add that his whole debts at the present moment as far
as we have been able to ascertain amount to £1000 (He has £1000 standing to his credit in the Capital and
Counties Bank (There is no reason therefore to think that money
troubles have been weighing upon his mind)

)Last Monday 7 years (Mr. St. Clair went into town rather earlier
than usual remarking before he started that he had two important
commissions to perform and that he would bring his little boy
home a box of bricks (I shall by the greatest chance his wife
received a telegram upon this same Monday very shortly after his
departure to the effect that a small parcel of considerable
value which she had been expecting was waiting for her at the
offices of the Aberdeen Shipping Company (I shall if you are well and
in your London you will know that the office of the company is
in Grosvenor Street which branches out of Aldersgate Lane here
you found me tonight (7 years St. Clair had her lunch started for
the City did so she showed and proceeded to the company's office
got her packet and found herself exactly as I was talking through
Aldersgate Lane on her way back to the station (Have you followed me
so far?)

)it is very clear()

)If you remember* 7 onday ' as an exceedingly hot day* and 7rs(St(Clair 'alked slo'ly* glancing about in the hope of seeing a cab* as she did not like the neighbourhood in 'hich she found herself(. hile she 'as 'alking in this 'ay do 'n S'anda >ane* she suddenly heard an ejaculation or cry* and 'as struck cold to see her husband looking do 'n at her and* as it seemed to her* beckoning to her from a second floor 'indo' (The 'indo' 'as open* and she distinctly saw his face* 'hich she describes as being terribly agitated(He 'aved his hands frantically to her* and then vanished from the 'indo' so suddenly that it seemed to her that he had been &lucked back by some irresistible force from behind(?ne singular &oint 'hich struck her quick feminine eye 'as that although he 'ore some dark coat* such as he had started to to 'n in* he had on neither collar nor necktie(

)Convinced that something 'as a miss 'ith hi * she rushed do 'n the street for the house 'as none other than the open den in 'hich you found the to night and running through the front room she attempted to ascend the stairs 'hich led to the first floor(At the foot of the stairs* however* she met this >ascar scoundrel of 'ho 'ave spoken* 'ho thrust her back and* aided by a Dane* 'ho acts as assistant there* &ushed her out into the street(Filled 'ith the most addening doubts and fears* she rushed do 'n the lane and* by rare good fortune* met in /resno Street a number of constables 'ith an inspector* all on their 'ay to their beat(The inspector and two men accompanied her back* and in spite of the continued resistance of the &riorities* they made their 'ay to the room in 'hich 7r(St(Clair had last been seen(There 'as no sign of him there(In fact* in the 'hole of that floor there 'as no one to be found save a cri&&led 'retch of hideous aspect* 'ho it seemed* made his home there(Both he and the >ascar stoutly swore that no one else had been in the front room during the afternoon(So determined 'as their denial that the inspector 'as staggered* and had almost come to believe that 7rs(St(Clair had been deluded 'hen* 'ith a cry* she sang at a small deal boy 'hich lay upon the table and tore the lid from it(But there fell a cascade of children's bricks(It 'as the toy 'hich he had &roised to bring home(

)This discovery* and the evident confusion 'hich the cri&&le showed* made the inspector realise that the matter 'as serious(The rooms 'ere carefully examined* and results all pointed to an abominable crime(The front room 'as plainly furnished as a sitting room and led into a small bedroom* 'hich looked out upon the back of one of the 'arves(Between the 'arf and the bedroom 'indo' is a narrow 'stri&* 'hich is dry at low tide but is covered at high tide 'ith at least four and a half feet of 'ater(The bedroom 'indo' 'as a broad one and opened from below (?n examination traces of blood 'ere to be seen upon the 'indo' sill* and several scattered drops 'ere visible upon the 'ooden floor of the bedroom (Thrust a 'ay behind a curtain in the front room 'ere all the clothes of 7r(;eville St(Clair* 'ith the exception of his coat(His boots* his socks* his hat* and his 'atch all 'ere there(There 'ere no signs of violence upon any of these

garments* and there were no other traces of 7r(; eville St(Clair(?ut of the 'indo' he must a&&arently have gone for no other elit could be discovered* and the o inous bloodstains u&on the sill gave little &ro ise that he could save hi self by s'i ing* for the tide 'as at its very highest at the o ent of the tragedy(

)And no 'as to the villains 'ho see ed to be i ediatey i &licated in the atter(The >ascar 'as kno 'n to be a an of the vilest antecedents* but as* by 7rs(St(Clair's story* he 'as kno 'n to have been at the foot of the stair 'ithin a very fe ' seconds of her husband's a&&earance at the 'indo '* he could hardly have been ore than an accessory to the cri e(His defence 'as one of absolute ignorance* and he &rotested that he had no kno 'ledge as to the doings of Hugh Boone* his lodger* and that he could not account in any 'ay for the &resence of the issing gentle an's clothes(

)So uch for the >ascar anager(; o ' for the sinister cri&&le 'ho lives u&on the second floor of the o&iu den* and 'ho 'as certainly the last hu an being 'hose eyes rested u&on ; eville St(Clair(His na e is Hugh Boone* and his hideous face is one 'hich is fa iliar to every an 'ho goes uch to the City(He is a &rofessional beggar* though in order to avoid the &olice regulations he &retends to a s all trade in 'a1 vestas(So e little distance do 'n Threadneedle Street* u&on the left&hand side* there is* as you ay have rearked* a s all angle in the 'all(Here it is that this creature takes his daily seat* cross&legged 'ith his tiny stock of atches on his la&* and as he is a &iteous s&ectacle a s all rain of charity descends into the greasy leather ca& 'hich lies u&on the &ave ent beside hi (+ have 'atched the fello ' ore than once before ever + thought of aking his &rofessional acGuaintance* and + have been sur&ised at the harvest 'hich he has rea&ed in a short ti e(His a&&earance* you see* is so re arkable that no one can &ass hi 'ithout observing hi (A shock of orange hair* a &ale face disfigured by a horrible scar* 'hich* by its contraction* has turned u& the outer edge of his u&&er li&* a bulldog chin* and a &air of very &enetrating dark eyes* 'hich &resent a singular contrast to the colour of his hair* all ark hi out fro a id the co on cro 'd of endicants and so* too* does his 'it* for he is ever ready 'ith a re&ly to any &iece of chaff 'hich ay be thro 'n at hi by the &assers&by(This is the an 'ho 'e no ' learn to have been the lodger at the o&iu den* and to have been the last an to see the gentle an of 'ho 'e are in Guest()

)But a cri&&le5) said +() . hat could he have done single&handed against a an in the &ri e of lifeJ)

)He is a cri&&le in the sense that he 'alks 'ith a li &I but in other res&ects he a&&ears to be a &o 'erful and 'ell&nurtured an(Surely your edical e1&erience 'ould tell you* . atson* that 'eakness in one li b is often co &ensated for by e1ce&tional strength in the others()

)Pray continue your narrative()

) 7rs(St(Clair had fainted at the sight of the blood u&on the
 'indo '* and she 'as escorted ho e in a cab by the &olice* as her
 &resence could be of no hel& to the in their investigations(
 +ns&ector Barton* 'ho had charge of the case* ade a very careful
 e1a ination of the &re ises* but 'ithout finding anything 'hich
 thre ' any light u&on the atter(?ne istake had been ade in not
 arresting Boone instantly* as he 'as allo 'ed so e fe ' inutes
 during 'hich he ight have co unicated 'ith his friend the
 >ascar* but this fault 'as soon re edied* and he 'as seiCed and
 searched* 'ithout anything being found 'hich could incri inate
 hi (There 'ere* it is true* so e blood&stains u&on his right
 shirt&sleeve* but he &ointed to his ring&finger* 'hich had been
 cut near the nail* and e1&lained that the bleeding ca e fro
 there* adding that he had been to the 'indo ' not long before* and
 that the stains 'hich had been observed there ca e doubtless fro
 the sa e source(He denied strenuously having ever seen 7r(
 ;eville St(Clair and s 'ore that the &resence of the clothes in
 his roo 'as as uch a ystery to hi as to the &olice(As to
 7rs(St(Clair's assertion that she had actually seen her husband
 at the 'indo '* he declared that she ust have been either ad or
 drea ing(He 'as re oved* loudly &rotesting* to the
 &olice&station* 'hile the ins&ector re ained u&on the &re ises in
 the ho&e that the ebbing tide ight afford so e fresh clue(

)And it did* though they hardly found u&on the ud&bank ' hat they
 had feared to find(+t 'as ;eville St(Clair's coat* and not
 ;eville St(Clair* 'hich lay uncovered as the tide receded(And
 ' hat do you think they found in the &ocketsJ)

)+ cannot i agine()

); o* + don't think you 'ould guess(Every &ocket stuffed 'ith
 &ennies and half&enniesDDM<# &ennies and <4= half&ennies(+t
 'as no 'onder that it had not been s 'e&t a 'ay by the tide(But a
 hu an body is a different atter(There is a fierce eddy bet 'een
 the 'harf and the house(+t see ed likely enough that the
 'eighted coat had re ained 'hen the stri&&ed body had been sucked
 a 'ay into the river()

)But + understand that all the other clothes 'ere found in the
 roo (. ould the body be dressed in a coat aloneJ)

); o* sir* but the facts ight be et s&eciously enough(Su&&ose
 that this an Boone had thrust ;eville St(Clair through the
 'indo '* there is no hu an eye 'hich could have seen the deed(
 . hat 'ould he do thenJ +t 'ould of course instantly strike hi
 that he ust get rid of the tell&tale gar ents(He 'ould seiCe
 the coat* then* and be in the act of thro 'ing it out* 'hen it
 'ould occur to hi that it 'ould s 'i and not sink(He has little
 ti e* for he has heard the scuffle do 'nstairs 'hen the 'ife tried
 to force her 'ay u&* and &erha&s he has already heard fro his
 >ascar confederate that the &olice are hurrying u& the street(
 There is not an instant to be lost(He rushes to so e secret
 hoard* 'here he has accu ulated the fruits of his beggary* and he
 stuffs all the coins u&on 'hich he can lay his hands into the
 &ockets to ake sure of the coat's sinking(He thro 's it out* and
 'ould have done the sa e 'ith the other gar ents had not he heard

the rush of steel below* and only just had time to close the
'indo' when the police appeared()

)It certainly sounds feasible()

) . ell* 'e 'ill take it as a 'orking hypothesis for 'ant of a
better(Boone* as + have told you* 'as arrested and taken to the
station* but it could not be shown that there had ever before
been anything against him (He had for years been known as a
&professional beggar* but his life appeared to have been a very
quiet and innocent one(There the latter stands at present* and
the questions 'hich have to be solved that ; evil St(Clair 'as
doing in the old den* 'hat happened to him 'hen there* 'here is
he no* and 'hat Hugh Boone had to do 'ith his disappearance dare
all as far from a solution as ever(+ confess that + cannot
recall any case 'ithin my experience 'hich looked at the first
glance so simple and yet 'hich presented such difficulties()

. hile Sherlock Holmes had been detailing this singular series of
events* 'e had been 'irling through the outskirts of the great
town until the last straggling houses had been left behind* and
'e rattled along 'ith a country hedge upon either side of us(
Just as he finished* however* 'e drove through too scattered
villages* 'here a few lights still glimmered in the 'indo's()

) . e are on the outskirts of >ee*) said my companion() . e have
touched on three English counties in our short drive* starting in
Middlesex* passing over an angle of Surrey* and ending in Kent(
See that light among the treesJ That is The Cedars* and beside
that lake sits a 'oan ' whose anxious ears have already + have
little doubt* caught the clink of our horse's feet()

)But 'hy are you not conducting the case from Baker StreetJ) +
asked()

)Because there are many inquiries 'hich must be made out here(
Mrs(St(Clair has most kindly &ut too roots at my disposal* and
you may rest assured that she 'ill have nothing but a 'elcoming
friend and colleague(+ hate to meet her* .atson* 'hen + have
no news of her husband(Here 'e are(.hoa* there* 'hoa5)

. e had pulled up in front of a large villa 'hich stood 'ithin its
own grounds(A stableboy had run out to the horse's head* and
springing down* followed Holmes up the small 'inding
gravel drive 'hich led to the house(As 'e approached* the door
flung open* and a little blonde 'oan stood in the opening* clad
in some sort of light tulle dress* 'ith a touch of fluffy
&pink chiffon at her neck and wrists(She stood 'ith her figure
outlined against the flood of light* one hand upon the door* one
half-raised in her eagerness* her body slightly bent* her head
and face protruded* 'ith eager eyes and &arted lips* a standing
question()

) . ellJ) she cried*) ' ellJ) And then* seeing that there 'ere too
of us* she gave a cry of haste 'hich sank into a groan as she saw
that my companion shook his head and shrugged his shoulders()

) ; o good ne ' sJ)

) ; one()

) ; o badJ)

) ; o()

)Thank God for that(But co e in(, ou ust be ' eary* for you have had a long day()

)This is y friend* Dr(. atson(He has been of ost vital use to e in several of y cases* and a lucky chance has ade it &ossible for e to bring hi out and associate hi ' ith this investigation()

)+ a delighted to see you*) said she* &ressing y hand ' ar ly() , ou ' ill* + a sure* forgive anything that ay be ' anting in our arrange ents* ' hen you consider the blo ' ' hich has co e so suddenly u&on us()

)7y dear ada *) said +*)+ a an old ca &aigner* and if + ' ere not + can very ' ell see that no a&ology is needed(+f + can be of any assistance* either to you or to y friend here* + shall be indeed ha&&y()

) ; o ' * 7r(Sherlock Hol es*) said the lady as ' e entered a ' ellDlit diningDroo * u&on the table of ' hich a cold su&&er had been laid out*)+ should very uch like to ask you one or t ' o &lain Questions* to ' hich + beg that you ' ill give a &lain ans ' er()

)Certainly* ada ()

)Do not trouble about y feelings(+ a not hysterical* nor given to fainting(+ si &ly ' ish to hear your real* real o&inion()

)A&on ' hat &ointJ)

)n your heart of hearts* do you think that ; eville is aliveJ)

Sherlock Hol es see ed to be e barrassed by the Guestion()/rankly* no ' 5) she re&eated* standing u&on the rug and looking keenly do ' n at hi as he leaned back in a basketDchair(

) /rankly* then* ada * + do not()

) , ou think that he is deadJ)

)+ do()

)7urderedJ)

)+ don't say that(Perha&s()

)And on ' hat day did he eet his deathJ)

)?n 7 onday()

)Then &erha&s* 7r(Hol es* you ' ill be good enough to e1&lain ho ' it is that + have received a letter fro hi toDday()

Sherlock Hol es s&rang out of his chair as if he had been galvanised(

) . hat5) he roared(

) , es* toDday() She stood s iling* holding u& a little sli& of &a&er in the air(

)7 ay + see itJ)

)Certainly()

He snatched it fro her in his eagerness* and s oothing it out u&on the table he dre ' over the la & and e1a ined it intently(+ had left y chair and ' as gaCing at it over his shoulder(The envelo&e ' as a very coarse one and ' as sta &ed ' ith the Gravesend &ost ark and ' ith the date of that very day* or rather of the day before* for it ' as considerably after idnight(

)Coarse ' riting*) ur ured Hol es()Surely this is not your husband's ' riting* ada ()

) ; o* but the enclosure is()

)+ &erceive also that ' hoever addressed the envelo&e had to go and inGuire as to the address()

)Ho ' can you tell thatJ)

)The na e* you see* is in &erfectly black ink* ' hich has dried itself(The rest is of the greyish colour* ' hich sho ' s that blottingD&a&er has been used(+f it had been ' ritten straight off* and then blotted* none ' ould be of a dee& black shade(This an has ' ritten the na e* and there has then been a &ause before he ' rote the address* ' hich can only ean that he ' as not fa iliar ' ith it(+t is* of course* a trifle* but there is nothing so i &ortant as trifles(>et us no ' see the letter(Ha5 there has been an enclosure here5)

) , es* there ' as a ring(His signetDring()

)And you are sure that this is your husband's handJ)

)?ne of his hands()

)?neJ)

)His hand ' hen he ' rote hurriedly(+t is very unlike his usual ' riting* and yet + kno ' it ' ell()

)iDearest do not be frightened(All ' ill co e ' ell(There is a huge error ' hich it ay take so e little ti e to rectify(

. ait in &atience(DD ; EO+>>E(f . ritten in &encil u&on the flyDleaf
of a book* octavo siCe* no ' aterD ark(Hu 5 Posted toDday in
Gravesend by a an ' ith a dirty thu b(Ha5 And the fla& has been
gu ed* if + a not very uch in error* by a &erson ' ho had been
che ' ing tobacco(And you have no doubt that it is your husband's
hand* ada J)

) ; one(; eville ' rote those ' ords()

)And they ' ere &osted toDday at Gravesend(. ell* 7rs(St(Clair*
the clouds lighten* though + should not venture to say that the
danger is over()

)But he ust be alive* 7r(Hol es()

)Anless this is a clever forgery to &ut us on the ' rong scent(
The ring* after all* &roves nothing(+t ay have been taken fro
hi)

) ; o* nol it is* it is his very o ' n ' riting5)

)Oery ' ell(+t ay* ho ' ever* have been ' ritten on 7 onday and only
&osted toDday()

)That is &ossible()

)+f so* uch ay have ha&&ened bet ' een()

)?h* you ust not discourage e* 7r(Hol es(+ kno ' that all is
' ell ' ith hi (There is so keen a sy &athy bet ' een us that +
should kno ' if evil ca e u&on hi (?n the very day that + sa ' hi
last he cut hi self in the bedroo * and yet + in the diningDroo
rushed u&stairs instantly ' ith the ut ost certainty that
so ething had ha&&ened(Do you think that + ' ould res&ond to such
a trifle and yet be ignorant of his deathJ)

)+ have seen too uch not to kno ' that the i &ression of a ' o an
ay be ore valuable than the conclusion of an analytical
reasoner(And in this letter you certainly have a very strong
&iece of evidence to corroborate your vie ' (But if your husband
is alive and able to ' rite letters* ' hy should he re ain a ' ay
fro youJ)

)+ cannot i agine(+t is unthinkable()

)And on 7 onday he ade no re arks before leaving youJ)

) ; o()

)And you ' ere sur&ised to see hi in S ' anda >aneJ)

)Oery uch so()

) . as the ' indo ' o&enJ)

) , es()

)Then he ight have called to youJ)

)He ight()

)He only* as + understand* gave an inarticulate cryJ)

), es()

)A call for hel&* you thoughtJ)

), es(He 'aved his hands()

)But it ight have been a cry of sur&rise(Astonish ent at the
une1&ected sight of you ight cause hi to thro ' u& his handsJ)

)+t is &ossible()

)And you thought he ' as &ulled backJ)

)He disa&&eared so suddenly()

)He ight have lea&ed back(, ou did not see anyone else in the
roo J)

); o* but this horrible an confessed to having been there* and
the >ascar ' as at the foot of the stairs()

)Kuite so(, our husband* as far as you could see* had his
ordinary clothes onJ)

)But ' ithout his collar or tie(+ distinctly sa ' his bare
throat()

)Had he ever s&oken of S ' anda >aneJ)

); ever()

)Had he ever sho ' ed any signs of having taken o&iu J)

); ever()

)Thank you* 7rs(St(Clair(Those are the &rinci&al &oints about
' hich + ' ished to be absolutely clear(. e shall no ' have a little
su&&er and then retire* for ' e ay have a very busy day
toD orro ' ()

A large and co fortable doublebedded roo had been &laced at our
dis&osal* and + ' as Quickly bet ' een the sheets* for + ' as ' eary
after y night of adventure(Sherlock Hol es ' as a an* ho ' ever*
' ho* ' hen he had an unsolved &roble u&on his ind* ' ould go for
days* and even for a ' eek* ' ithout rest* turning it over*
rearranging his facts* looking at it fro every &oint of vie '
until he had either fatho ed it or convinced hi self that his
data ' ere insufficient(+t ' as soon evident to e that he ' as no '
&reå for an allnight sitting(He took off his coat and
' aistcoat* &ut on a large blue dressinggo ' n* and then ' andered
about the roo collecting &illo ' s fro his bed and cushions fro

the sofa and arm chairs(. With these he constructed a sort of Eastern divan* upon which he &erched himself cross-legged* with an ounce of shag tobacco and a bowl of matches laid out in front of him (. In the dim light of the lamp* he sat there* an old briar pipe* between his lips* his eyes fixed vacantly upon the corner of the ceiling* the blue smoke curling up from him * silent* motionless* with the light shining upon his strong-set aquiline features(So he sat as he dropped off to sleep* and so he sat when a sudden ejaculation caused him to wake up* and he found the summer sun shining into the apartment(The pipe was still between his lips* the smoke still curled up* and the room was full of a dense tobacco haze* but nothing remained of the haze of shag which he had seen upon the previous night(

)A wake* .atsonJ) he asked(

), es()

)Gave for a morning driveJ)

)Certainly()

)Then dress(; no one is stirring yet* but he knows* here the stable-boy sleeps* and he shall soon have the trap out() He chuckled to himself as he smoked* his eyes twinkled* and he seemed a different man to the sombre thinker of the previous night(

As he dressed he glanced at his watch(. It was no longer that no one was stirring(. It was ten minutes past four(. He had hardly finished when Holmes returned with the news that the boy was cutting in the horse(

)He wanted to test a little theory of mine*) said he* pulling on his boots(.)He thinks* .atson* that you are not standing in the presence of one of the most absolute fools in Europe(. He deserves to be kicked from here to Charing Cross(But he thinks he has the key of the affair now ()

)And here is itJ) he asked* smiling(

)In the bathroom*) he answered(.) ? He says* . He is not joking*) he continued* seeing his look of incredulity(.)He has just been there* and he has taken it out* and he has got it in this Gladstone bag(. Come on* my boy* and he shall see whether it will not fit the lock()

. He made our way down stairs as quietly as possible* and out into the bright morning sunshine(. In the road stood our horse and trap* with the half-clad stable-boy waiting at the head(. He both sprang in* and away he dashed down the London Road(. A few country carts were stirring* bearing in vegetables to the markets* but the lines of villas on either side were as silent and lifeless as so many cities in a dream (

)It has been in some points a singular case*) said Holmes* flicking the horse on into a gallop(.)He confesses that he has been as blind as a mole* but it is better to learn his lesson late than

never to learn it at all()

When to 'n the earliest risers 'ere just beginning to look sleepily
from their 'indo's as 'e drove through the streets of the Surrey
side(Passing down the Waterloo Bridge Road 'e crossed over the
river* and dashing up Wellington Street 'eeled sharply to the
right and found ourselves in Bow Street(Sherlock Holmes 'as 'ell
known to the force* and the two constables at the door saluted
him (One of the 'eld the horse's head 'hile the other led us in(

) 'ho is on dutyJ) asked Holmes(

)Inspector Bradstreet* sir()

)Ah* Bradstreet* 'ho 'are youJ) A tall* stout official had come
down the stone-flagged passage* in a peaked cap and frogged
jacket()'ish to have a quiet 'ord 'ith you* Bradstreet()
)Certainly* Mr(Holmes(Stepped into 'y room here() 't 'as a small*
office-like room * 'ith a huge ledger upon the table* and a
telephone projecting from the 'all(The inspector sat down at his
desk(

) 'hat can I do for you* Mr(HolmesJ)

)I called about that beggar man* Boone(the one 'ho 'as charged
'ith being concerned in the disappearance of Mr(Neville St-
Clair* of 'ee()

) , es(He 'as brought up and re'anded for further inquiries()

)So I heard(,ou have him hereJ)

)In the cells()

)Is he quietJ)

)? 'e gives no trouble(But he is a dirty scoundrel()

)DirtyJ)

) , es* it is all 'e can do to 'ake him 'ash his hands* and his
face is as black as a tinker's('ell* 'hen once his case has been
settled* he 'ill have a regular prison bath and I think* if you
say 'hi * you 'ould agree 'ith 'e that he needed it()

)I should like to see him very much()

) 'ould youJ That is easily done(Come this 'ay(,ou can leave
your bag()

) ; o* I think that I'll take it()

)Oery good(Come this 'ay* if you please() He led us down a
passage* opened a barred door* passed down a 'inding stair* and
brought us to a 'hite 'ashed corridor 'ith a line of doors on each
side(

)The third on the right is his*) said the inspector()Here it is5) He Guilely shot back a &anel in the u&&er &art of the door and glanced through(

)He is asleep*) said he() , ou can see hi very ' ell()

. e both &ut our eyes to the grating(The &risoner lay ' ith his face to ' ards us* in a very dee& slee&* breathing slo ' ly and heavily(He ' as a iddle&si&ed an* coarsely clad as beca e his calling* ' ith a coloured shirt &rotruding through the rent in his tattered coat(He ' as* as the inspector had said* eltre ely dirty* but the gri e ' hich covered his face could not conceal its re&ulsive ugliness(A broad ' heal fro an old scar ran right across it fro eye to chin* and by its contraction had turned u& one side of the u&&er li&* so that three teeth ' ere e1&osed in a &er&etual snarl(A shock of very bright red hair gre ' lo ' over his eyes and forehead(

)He's a beauty* isn't heJ) said the inspector(

)He certainly needs a ' ash*) re arked Holmes()+ had an idea that he ight* and + took the liberty of bringing the tools ' ith e() He o&ened the Gladstone bag as he s&oke* and took out* to y astonish ent* a very large bath&s&onge(

)He5 he5 , ou are a funny one*) chuckled the inspector(

) ; o ' * if you ' ill have the great goodness to o&en that door very Guilely* ' e ' ill soon ake hi cut a uch ore res&ectable figure()

) . ell* + don't kno ' ' hy not*) said the inspector()He doesn't look a credit to the Bo ' Street cells* does heJ) He sli&&ed his key into the lock* and ' e all very Guilely entered the cell(The slee&er half turned* and then settled do ' n once ore into a dee& slu ber(Holmes stoo&ed to the ' ater&jug* oistened his s&onge* and then rubbed it t ' ice vigorously across and do ' n the &risoner's face(

)>et e introduce you*) he shouted*)to 7 r(; eville St(Clair* of >ee* in the county of Bent()

; ever in y life have + seen such a sight(The an's face &eeled off under the s&onge like the bark fro a tree(Gone ' as the coarse bro ' n tint5 Gone* too* ' as the horrid scar ' hich had sea ed it across* and the t ' isted li& ' hich had given the re&ulsive sneer to the face5 A t ' itch brought a ' ay the tangled red hair* and there* sitting u& in his bed* ' as a &ale* sad&faced* refined&looking an* black&haired and s ooth&skinned* rubbing his eyes and staring about hi ' ith slee&y be ' ilder ent(Then suddenly realising the e1&osure* he broke into a screa and thre ' hi self do ' n ' ith his face to the &illo '(

)Great heavens5) cried the inspector*)it is* indeed* the issing an(+ kno ' hi fro the &hotogra&h()

The &risoner turned ' ith the reckless air of a an ' ho abandons

himself to his destiny()Be it so*) said he()And Ray 'hat a + charged 'ithJ)

) . ith taking a 'ay 'ith 7r(;eville St(DD ?h* co e* you can't be charged 'ith that unless they take a case of attempted suicide of it*) said the inspector 'ith a grin() . ell* + have been t 'entyseven years in the force* but this really takes the cake()

)+f + a 7r(;eville St(Clair* then it is obvious that no crime has been committed* and that* therefore* + a illegally detained()

) ; o crime* but a very great error has been committed*) said Holmes() , ou 'ould have done better to have trusted you 'ife()

)+t 'as not the 'ifel it 'as the children*) groaned the prisoner()God help e* + 'ould not have the asha ed of their father(7y God's . hat an elosure's . hat can + doJ)

Sherlock Holmes sat down beside him on the couch and patted him kindly on the shoulder(

)+f you leave it to a court of law ' to clear the matter u&*) said he*)of course you can hardly avoid publicity(?n the other hand* if you convince the police authorities that there is no possible case against you* + do not know ' that there is any reason that the details should find their 'ay into the papers(+nspector Bradstreet 'ould* + a sure* take notes upon anything 'hich you might tell us and submit it to the proper authorities(The case 'ould then never go into court at all()

)God bless you!) cried the prisoner passionately()+ 'ould have endured imprisonment* even execution* rather than have left my miserable secret as a family blot to my children(

) , ou are the first 'ho have ever heard my story(7y father 'as a schoolmaster in Chesterfield* 'here + received an excellent education(+ travelled in my youth* took to the stage* and finally became a reporter on an evening paper in London(?ne day my editor 'ished to have a series of articles upon begging in the metropolis* and + volunteered to supply the (There 'as the point from 'hich all my adventures started(+ 'as only by trying begging as an amateur that + could get the facts upon 'hich to base my articles(. hen an actor + had* of course* learned all the secrets of acting u&* and had been famous in the greenroom for my skill(+ took advantage now ' of my attainments(+ painted my face* and to make myself as likable as possible + made a good scar and filed one side of my hair in a t'ist by the aid of a small slip of flesh-coloured plaster(Then 'ith a red head of hair* and an appropriate dress* + took my station in the business part of the city* ostensibly as a matchseller but really as a beggar(/or seven hours + lied my trade* and 'hen + returned home in the evening + found to my surprise that + had received no less than 9s(6d(

)+ 'rote my articles and thought little more of the matter until* so late later* + backed a bill for a friend and had a 'rit

served upon her for < \$ &ounds(+ ' as at y ' it's end ' here to get the money* but a sudden idea came to her(+ begged a fortnight's grace from the creditor* asked for a holiday from her employers* and spent the time in begging in the City under her disguise(+n ten days + had the money and had paid the debt(

) . ell* you can imagine how hard it ' as to settle down to arduous work at < &ounds a week ' hen + kne ' that + could earn as much in a day by staring her face ' ith a little &aint* laying her case on the ground* and sitting still(+t ' as a long fight between her pride and the money* but the dollars ' on at last* and + threw her up & reporting and sat day after day in the corner ' hich + had first chosen* inspiring pity by her ghastly face and filling her pockets ' ith co&ers(?nly one man knew her ' y secret(He ' as the keeper of a lodg ' den in ' hich + used to lodge in S ' anda ' >ane* ' here + could every morning emerge as a squalid beggar and in the evenings transform herself into a ' elldressed man about town(This fellow ' * a >ascar* ' as ' ell &aid by her for his rooms* so that + kne ' that her secret ' as safe in his &ossession(

) . ell* very soon + found that + ' as saving considerable sums of money(+ do not mean that any beggar in the streets of >ondon could earn 4== &ounds a yearDD ' hich is less than her average takingsDDbut + had several advantages in her &o ' er of making use* and also in a facility of re&artee* ' hich improved by practice and made her quite a recognised character in the City(All day a stream of &ennies* varied by silver* &oured in upon her* and it ' as a very bad day in ' hich + failed to take < &ounds(

)As + grew ' richer + grew ' ore ambitious* took a house in the country* and eventually married* ' ithout anyone having a suspicion as to her real occupation(7y dear ' ife kne ' that + had business in the City(She little knew ' ' hat(

)>ast 7 onday + had finished for the day and ' as dressing in her room above the lodg ' den ' hen + looked out of her ' indo ' and saw ' * to her horror and astonishment* that her ' ife ' as standing in the street* ' ith her eyes filled full upon her(+ gave a cry of surprise* threw her arms to cover her face* and* rushing to her confidant* the >ascar* entreated her to &revent anyone from coming upon her(+ heard her voice downstairs* but + kne ' that she could not ascend(Swiftly + threw off her clothes* &ulled on those of a beggar* and &ut on her &ig ' ents and ' ig(Even a ' ife's eyes could not &ierce so completely a disguise(But then it occurred to her that there might be a search in the room* and that the clothes might betray her(+ threw open the ' indo ' * re&ening by her violence as she all cut ' hich + had inflicted upon herself in the bedroom that morning(Then + seized her coat* ' hich ' as ' eighted by the co&ers ' hich + had just transferred to it from the leather bag in ' hich + carried her takings(+ hurled it out of the ' indo ' * and it dis&&eared into the Thames(The other clothes ' ould have followed* but at that moment there ' as a rush of constables upon the stair* and a few ' inutes after + found* rather* + confess* to her relief* that instead of being identified as 7 r(;eville St(Clair* + ' as arrested as his murderer(

) + do not know ' that there is anything else for her to el&ain(+

' as determined to reserve my disguise as long as possible* and hence my reference for a dirty face(Bno'ing that my wife 'ould be terribly anxious* + slipped off my ring and confided it to the >ascar at a moment 'hen no constable 'as 'atching e* together 'ith a hurried scrawl* I* telling her that she had no cause to fear()

)That note only reached her yesterday*) said Holmes(

)Good God! . hat a week she must have spent!)

)The police have 'atched this >ascar*) said Inspector Bradstreet*)and + can quite understand that he might find it difficult to post a letter unobserved(Probably he handed it to some sailor customer of his* 'ho forgot all about it for some days()

)That 'as it*) said Holmes* nodding approvingly!)+ have no doubt of it(But have you never been prosecuted for begging?)

)7 any ties! but 'hat 'as a fine to seeJ)

)t must stop here* 'ho 'ever*) said Bradstreet()+f the police are to hush this thing u&* there must be no more of Hugh Boone()

)+ have sworn it by the most solemn oaths 'hich a man can take()

)+n that case + think that it is probable that no further steps may be taken(But if you are found again* then all must come out(+ assure* Mr(Holmes* that 'e are very much indebted to you for having cleared the matter u&(+ 'ish + knew 'ho ' you reach your results()

)+ reached this one*) said my friend*)by sitting upon five pillows and consuming an ounce of shag(+ think* Watson* that if 'e drive to Baker Street 'e shall just be in time for breakfast()

0+(THE AD0E ; TA2E ? / THE B>AE CA2BA ; C>E

+ had called upon my friend Sherlock Holmes upon the second morning after Christmas* 'ith the intention of 'ishing him the congratulations of the season(He 'as lounging upon the sofa in a comfortable dressing-gown* a &idrak 'ithin his reach upon the right* and a pile of cru &led morning papers* evidently newly studied* near at hand(Beside the couch 'as a 'ooden chair* and on the angle of the back hung a very seedy and disreputable hard-felt hat* which the 'orse for 'ear* and cracked in several places(A lens and a forceps lying upon the seat of the chair suggested that the hat had been suspended in this manner for the purpose of examination()

) ,ou are engaged*) said +!)perhaps + interrupt you()

) ;ot at all(+ am glad to have a friend 'ith 'ho + can discuss my results(The matter is a perfectly trivial one)!!he jerked his thumb in the direction of the old hat!!)but there are points in

connection 'ith it ' hich are not entirely devoid of interest and even of instruction()

+ seated yself in his ar chair and ' ar ed y hands before his crackling fire* for a shar& frost had set in* and the ' indo ' s ' ere thick ' ith the ice crystals()+ su&&ose*) + re arked*)that* ho ely as it looks* this thing has so e deadly story linked on to itDDthat it is the clue ' hich ' ill guide you in the solution of so e ystery and the &unish ent of so e cri e()

); o* no(; o cri e*) said Sherlock Hol es* laughing()?nly one of those ' hi sical little incidents ' hich ' ill ha&&en ' hen you have four illion hu an beings all jostling each other ' ithin the s&ace of a fe ' sGuare iles(A id the action and reaction of so dense a s ' ar of hu anity* every &ossible co bination of events ay be e1&ected to take &lance* and any a little &roble ' ill be &resented ' hich ay be striking and biCarre ' ithout being cri inal(. e have already had e1&erience of such()

)So uch so*) + re arked*)that of the last si1 cases ' hich + have added to y notes* three have been entirely free of any legal cri e()

)Precisely(, ou allude to y atte &t to recover the +rene Adler &a&ers* to the singular case of 7 iss 7 ary Sutherland* and to the adventure of the an ' ith the t ' isted li&(. ell* + have no doubt that this s all atter ' ill fall into the sa e innocent category(, ou kno ' Peterson* the co issionaireJ)

), es()

)t is to hi that this tro&hy belongs()

)t is his hat()

); o* no* he found it(+ts o ' ner is unkno ' n(+ beg that you ' ill look u&on it not as a battered billycock but as an intellectual &roble (And* first* as to ho ' it ca e here(+t arrived u&on Christ as orning* in co &any ' ith a good fat goose* ' hich is* + have no doubt* roasting at this o ent in front of Peterson's fire(The facts are these& about four o'clock on Christ as orning* Peterson* ' ho* as you kno ' * is a very honest fello ' * ' as returning fro so e s all jollification and ' as aking his ' ay ho e ' ard do ' n Tottenha Court 2oad(+n front of hi he sa ' * in the gaslight* a tallish an* ' alking ' ith a slight stagger* and carrying a ' hite goose slung over his shoulder(As he reached the corner of Goodge Street* a ro ' broke out bet ' een this stranger and a little knot of roughs(?ne of the latter knocked off the an's hat* on ' hich he raised his stick to defend hi self and* s ' inging it over his head* s ashed the sho& ' indo ' behind hi (Peterson had rushed for ' ard to &rotect the stranger fro his assailantsI but the an* shocked at having broken the ' indo ' * and seeing an officialDlooking &erson in unifor rushing to ' ards hi * dro&&ed his goose* took to his heels* and vanished a id the labyrinth of s all streets ' hich lie at the back of Tottenha Court 2oad(The roughs had also fled at the a&&earance of Peterson* so that he ' as left in &ossession of the field of

battle* and also of the spoils of victory in the shade of this battered hat and a most unimpeachable Christ as goose()

) . Which surely he restored to their owner()

) My dear fellow* there lies the trouble (It is true that F/ or 7rs(Henry Baker's was printed upon a small card which was tied to the bird's left leg* and it is also true that the initials FH(B(are legible upon the lining of this hat* but as there are some thousands of Bakers* and some hundreds of Henry Bakers in this city of ours* it is not easy to restore lost property to any one of the ()

) . That then* did Peterson do()

) He brought round both hat and goose to see on Christ as morning* knowing that even the smallest troubles are of interest to see(The goose was retained until this morning* when there were signs that in spite of the slight frost it would be well that it should be eaten without unnecessary delay(Its finder has carried it off* therefore* to fulfil the ultimate destiny of a goose* will + continue to retain the hat of the unknown gentle man who lost his Christ as dinner()

) Did he not advertise()

) ; o()

) Then* what clue could you have as to his identity()

) ? Only as much as we can deduce()

) /ro his hat()

) Precisely()

) But you are joking(. What can you gather from this old battered felt()

) Here is my lens(, you know my methods(. What can you gather yourself as to the individuality of the man who has worn this article()

+ took the tattered object in my hands and turned it over rather ruefully(It was a very ordinary black hat of the usual round shape* hard and much the worse for wear(The lining had been of red silk* but was a good deal discoloured(There was no maker's name but as Holmes had remarked* the initials)H(B(were scratched upon one side(It was pierced in the brim for a hat-securer* but the elastic was missing(/or the rest* it was cracked* exceedingly dusty* and spotted in several places* although there seemed to have been some attempt to hide the discoloured patches by staining them with ink(

) + can see nothing*) said + handing it back to my friend(

) ? On the contrary* Watson* you can see everything(, you fail*

however* to reason from what you see(you are too timid in drawing your inferences)

Then* may tell me what it is that you can infer from this hat)

He looked it up and gazed at it in the peculiar introspective fashion which was characteristic of him (it is perhaps less suggestive than it might have been*) he remarked*)and yet there are a few inferences which are very distinct* and a few others which represent at least a strong balance of probability(That the man was highly intellectual is of course obvious upon the face of it* and also that he was fairly well-to-do within the last three years* although he has now fallen upon evil days(He had foresight* but has less now than formerly* pointing to a moral retrogression* which when taken with the decline of his fortunes* seems to indicate some evil influence* probably drink* at work upon him (This may account also for the obvious fact that his life has ceased to love him)

Why dear Holmes)

He has* however* retained some degree of self-respect*) he continued* disregarding my reproach()He is a man who leads a sedentary life* goes out little* is out of training entirely* is middle-aged* has grizzled hair which he has had cut within the last few days* and which he anoints with liniment (These are the more patent facts which are to be deduced from his hat(Also* by the way* that it is extremely probable that he has gas laid on in his house)

you are certainly joking* Holmes)

); not in the least(+is it possible that even now* when + give you these results* you are unable to see how they are attained)

)+ have no doubt that + am very stupid* but + must confess that + am unable to follow you(/or else* how did you deduce that this man was intellectual)

/or answer Holmes clasped the hat upon his head(it came right over the forehead and settled upon the bridge of his nose()it is a question of cubic capacity*) said he()a man with so large a brain must have something in it)

The decline of his fortunes* then)

This hat is three years old(These flat brims curled at the edge came in then(it is a hat of the very best quality(look at the band of ribbed silk and the excellent lining(if this man could afford to buy so expensive a hat three years ago* and has had no hat since* then he has assuredly gone down in the world()

Well* that is clear enough* certainly(But how about the foresight and the moral retrogression)

Sherlock Holmes laughed()Here is the foresight*) said he putting his finger upon the little disc and looking at the hat-securer(

)They are never sold upon hats(if this is an ordered one* it is a sign of a certain amount of foresight* since he is sent out of his way to take this precaution against the wind(But since we see that he has broken the elastic and has not troubled to replace it* it is obvious that he has less foresight now than formerly* which is a distinct proof of a weakening nature(On the other hand* he has endeavoured to conceal some of these stains upon the felt by daubing the cloth with ink* which is a sign that he has not entirely lost his self-respect()

) , our reasoning is certainly plausible()

)The further points* that he is middle-aged* that his hair is grizzled* that it has been recently cut* and that he uses liedercreams* are all to be gathered from a close examination of the lower part of the lining(The lens discloses a large number of hair-ends* clean cut by the scissors of the barber(They all appear to be adhesive* and there is a distinct odour of liedercream (This dust* you will observe* is not the gritty* grey dust of the street but the fluffy brown dust of the house* showing that it has been hung up indoors most of the time* while the marks of moisture upon the inside are proof positive that the wearer has breathed very freely* and could therefore* hardly be in the best of training()

)But his wife says you said that she had ceased to love him()

)This hat has not been brushed for weeks(When you see you* my dear Watson* with a week's accumulation of dust upon your hat* and when your wife allows you to go out in such a state* you shall fear that you also have been unfortunate enough to lose your wife's affection()

)But he might be a bachelor()

) ; say* he was bringing home the goose as a peace-offering to his wife(Remember the card upon the bird's leg()

) , you have an answer to everything(But how on earth do you deduce that the gas is not laid on in his house?)

)?ne tall stain* or even two* might come by chance but when you see no less than five* you think that there can be little doubt that the individual must be brought into frequent contact with burning tall stalks upstairs at night probably with his hat in one hand and a guttering candle in the other(Anyhow* he never got tall stains from a gas-jet(Are you satisfied?)

) . Well* it is very ingenious*) said Holmes* laughing()but since as you said just now* there has been no crime committed* and no harm done save the loss of a goose* all this seems to be rather a waste of energy()

Sherlock Holmes had opened his mouth to reply* when the door flew open* and Peterson* the commissionaire* rushed into the apartment with flushed cheeks and the face of a man who is daunted with astonishment()

)The goose* 7r(Hol es5 The goose* sir5) he gas&ed(

)EhJ . hat of it* thenJ Has it returned to life and fla&&ed off
through the kitchen ' indo ' J) Hol es t' isted hi self round u&on
the sofa to get a fairer vie ' of the an's e1cited face(

)See here* sir5 See ' hat y ' ife found in its cro&5) He held out
his hand and dis&layed u&on the centre of the &al a brilliantly
scintillating blue stone* rather s aller than a bean in siCe* but
of such &urity and radiance that it t ' inkled like an electric
&oint in the dark hollo ' of his hand(

Sherlock Hol es sat u& ' ith a ' histle()By @ove* Peterson5) said
he*)this is treasure trove indeed(+ su&&ose you kno ' ' hat you
have gotJ)

)A dia ond* sirJ A &recious stone(+t cuts into glass as though
it ' ere &utty()

)+t's ore than a &recious stone(+t is the &recious stone()

) ; ot the Countess of 7 orcar's blue carbuncle5) + ejaculated(

)Precisely so(+ ought to kno ' its siCe and sha&e* seeing that +
have read the advertise ent about it in The Ti es every day
lately(+t is absolutely uniGue* and its value can only be
conjectured* but the re ' ard offered of #=== &ounds is certainly
not ' ithin a t ' entieth &art of the arket &rice()

)A thousand &ounds5 Great >ord of ercy5) The co issionaire
&lu &ed do ' n into a chair and stared fro one to the other of us(

)That is the re ' ard* and + have reason to kno ' that there are
senti ental considerations in the background ' hich ' ould induce
the Countess to &art ' ith half her fortune if she could but
recover the ge ()

)+t ' as lost* if + re e ber aright* at the Hotel Cos o&olitan*) +
re arked(

)Precisely so* on Dece ber <<nd* just five days ago(@ohn Horner*
a &lu ber* ' as accused of having abstracted it fro the lady's
je ' elDcase(The evidence against hi ' as so strong that the case
has been referred to the AssiCes(+ have so e account of the
atter here* + believe() He ru aged a id his ne ' s&a&ers*
glancing over the dates* until at last he s oothed one out*
doubled it over* and read the follo ' ing &aragra&h6

)Hotel Cos o&olitan @e ' el 2obbery(@ohn Horner* <9* &lu ber* ' as
brought u& u&on the charge of having u&on the <<nd inst(*
abstracted fro the je ' elDcase of the Countess of 7 orcar the
valuable ge kno ' n as the blue carbuncle(@a es 2yder*
u&&erDattendant at the hotel* gave his evidence to the effect
that he had sho ' n Horner u& to the dressingDroo of the Countess
of 7 orcar u&on the day of the robbery in order that he ight
solder the second bar of the grate* ' hich ' as loose(He had

remained with Horner so a little time but had finally been called away. On returning he found that Horner had discovered that the bureau had been forced open and that the small Morocco casket in which as it afterwards transpired the Countess was accustomed to keep her jewels was lying empty on the dressing-table. Zwyer instantly gave the alarm and Horner was arrested the same evening but the stone could not be found either upon his person or in his rooms. Catherine Cusack aided to the Countess deposed to having heard Zwyer's cry of dismay on discovering the robbery and to having rushed into the room where she found matters as described by the last witness. Inspector Bradstreet's B division gave evidence as to the arrest of Horner who struggled frantically and protested his innocence in the strongest terms. Evidence of a previous conviction for robbery having been given against the prisoner the magistrate refused to deal summarily with the offence but referred it to the Assizes. Horner who had shown signs of intense emotion during the proceedings fainted away at the conclusion and was carried out of court.

Hubert So much for the police-court," said Holmes thoughtfully, tossing aside the paper. "The question for us now to solve is the sequence of events leading from a rifled jewel-case at one end to the croak of a goose in Tottenham Court Road at the other. You see, Watson, our little deductions have suddenly assumed a much more important and less innocent aspect. Here is the stone the stone came from the goose and the goose came from Mr. Henry Baker, the gentleman with the bad hat and all the other characteristics with which you have bored me. So now we must set ourselves very seriously to finding this gentleman and ascertaining what part he has played in this little mystery. To do this we must try the simplest means first and these lie undoubtedly in an advertisement in all the evening papers. If this fails we shall have recourse to other methods."

"What will you say?"

"Give me a pencil and that slip of paper; I will then find at the corner of Goodge Street a goose and a black felt hat. Mr. Henry Baker can have the same by advertising at nine this evening at Baker Street. That is clear and concise."

"Overy. But will he see it?"

"Well, he is sure to keep an eye on the papers since to a poor man the loss was a heavy one. He was clearly so scared by his mischance in breaking the window and by the approach of Peterson that he thought of nothing but flight but since then he must have bitterly regretted the impulse which caused him to drop his bird. Then again the introduction of his name will cause him to see it for everyone who knows him will direct his attention to it. Here you are, Peterson, run down to the advertising agency and have this put in the evening papers."

"In which, sir?"

"In the Globe, Star, Pall Mall, Standard, and the Evening News."

Standard* Echo* and any others that occur to you()

)Oery 'ell* sir(And this stoneJ)

)Ah* yes* + shall kee& the stone(Thank you(And* + say*
Peterson* just buy a goose on your 'ay back and leave it here
'ith e* for 'e ust have one to give to this gentle an in &lance
of the one 'hich your fa ily is no ' devouring()

. hen the co issionaire had gone* Hol es took u& the stone and
held it against the light()t's a bonny thing*) said he()ust
see ho ' it glints and s&arkles(?f course it is a nucleus and
focus of cri e(Every good stone is(They are the devil's &et
baits(+n the larger and older je ' els every facet ay stand for a
bloody deed(This stone is not yet t ' enty years old(+t ' as found
in the banks of the A oy 2iver in southern China and is re arkable
in having every characteristic of the carbuncle* save that it is
blue in shade instead of ruby red(+n s&ite of its youth* it has
already a sinister history(There have been t ' o urders* a
vitriolthro ' ing* a suicide* and several robberies brought about
for the sake of this fortyDgrain ' eight of crystallised charcoal(
. ho ' ould think that so &retty a toy ' ould be a &urveyor to the
gallo ' s and the &risonJ +ll lock it u& in y strong bo1 no ' and
dro& a line to the Countess to say that ' e have it()

)Do you think that this an Horner is innocentJ)

)+ cannot tell()

) . ell* then* do you i agine that this other one* Henry Baker* had
anything to do ' ith the atterJ)

)+t is* + think* uch ore likely that Henry Baker is an
absolutely innocent an* ' ho had no idea that the bird ' hich he
'as carrying 'as of considerably ore value than if it ' ere ade
of solid gold(That* ho ' ever* + shall deter ine by a very si &le
test if ' e have an ans ' er to our advertise ent()

)And you can do nothing until thenJ)

) ; othing()

)+n that case + shall continue y &rofessional round(But + shall
co e back in the evening at the hour you have entioned* for +
should like to see the solution of so tangled a business()

)Oery glad to see you(+ dine at seven(There is a ' oodcock* +
believe(By the ' ay* in vie ' of recent occurrences* &erha&s +
ought to ask 7rs(Hudson to e1a ine its cro&()

+ had been delayed at a case* and it ' as a little after halfD&ast
si1 ' hen + found yself in Baker Street once ore(As +
a&&roached the house + sa ' a tall an in a Scotch bonnet ' ith a
coat ' hich ' as buttoned u& to his chin ' aiting outside in the
bright se icircle ' hich ' as thro ' n fro the fanlight(@ust as +
arrived the door ' as o&ened* and ' e ' ere sho ' n u& together to
Hol esf roo (

) 7 r(Henry Baker* + believe*) said he* rising from his arm chair and greeting his visitor ' with the easy air of geniality ' which he could so readily assume () Pray take this chair by the fire* 7 r(Baker(+ it is a cold night* and + observe that your circulation is more adapted for summer than for winter(Ah* Watson* you have just come at the right time(+ so that your hat* 7 r(BakerJ)

), es* sir* that is undoubtedly your hat()

He ' was a large man ' with rounded shoulders* a massive head* and a broad* intelligent face* sloping down to a pointed beard of grizzled brown(A touch of red in nose and cheeks* ' with a slight tremor of his extended hand* recalled Holmes' surprise as to his habits(His rusty black frock-coat ' was buttoned right up in front* ' with the collar turned up* and his lank ' wrists protruded from his sleeves ' without a sign of cuff or shirt(He spoke in a slow ' staccato fashion* choosing his ' words ' with care* and gave the impression generally of a man of learning and letters ' who had had ill usage at the hands of fortune(

) . We have retained these things for some days*) said Holmes* because ' we expected to see an advertisement from you giving your address(+ am at a loss to know ' no ' ' why you did not advertise()

Your visitor gave a rather shamefaced laugh() Shillings have not been so plentiful ' with me as they once were*) he remarked() + had no doubt that the gang of roughs ' who assaulted me had carried off both your hat and the bird(+ did not care to send more money in a hopeless attempt at recovering the ()

) Very naturally(By the ' way* about the bird* ' we ' were compelled to eat it()

) To eat it?) Your visitor half rose from his chair in his excitement(

), es* it ' would have been of no use to anyone had ' we not done so(But + resume that this other goose upon the sideboard* ' which is about the same ' weight and perfectly fresh* ' will answer your purpose equally ' wellJ)

) ?h* certainly* certainly*) answered 7 r(Baker ' with a sigh of relief(

) ?of course* ' we still have the feathers* legs* crop* and so on of your own bird* so if you wish()

The man burst into a hearty laugh() They might be useful to me as relics of my adventure*) said he*) but beyond that + can hardly see ' what use the dissecting table of my late acquaintance are going to be to me(; o* sir* + think that* ' with your permission* + ' will confine my attentions to the excellent bird ' which + perceive upon the sideboard()

Sherlock Holmes glanced sharply across at me ' with a slight shrug of his shoulders(

)There is your hat* then* and there your bird*) said he()By the 'ay* 'ould it bore you to tell e ' here you got the other one fro J + a so e ' hat of a fo 'l fancier* and + have seldo seen a better gro ' n goose()

)Certainly* sir*) said Baker* ' ho had risen and tucked his ne ' ly gained &ro&erty under his ar ()There are a fe ' of us ' ho freGuent the Al&ha +nn* near the 7 useu DD ' e are to be found in the 7 useu itself during the day* you understand(This year our good host* . indigate by na e* instituted a goose club* by ' hich* on consideration of so e fe ' &ence every ' eek* ' e ' ere each to receive a bird at Christ as(7y &ence ' ere duly &aid* and the rest is fa iliar to you(+ a uch indebted to you* sir* for a Scotch bonnet is fitted neither to y years nor y gravity() . ith a co ical &o &osity of anner he bo ' ed sole nly to both of us and strode off u&on his ' ay(

)So uch for 7r(Henry Baker*) said Hol es ' hen he had closed the door behind hi ()+t is Guite certain that he kno ' s nothing ' hatever about the atter(Are you hungry* . atsonJ)

) ; ot &articularly()

)Then + suggest that ' e turn our dinner into a su&&er and follo ' u& this clue ' hile it is still hot()

)By all eans()

+t ' as a bitter night* so ' e dre ' on our ulsters and ' ra&&ed cravats about our throats(?outside* the stars ' ere shining coldly in a cloudless sky* and the breath of the &assersDby ble ' out into s oke like so any &istol shots(?ur footfalls rang out cris&ly and loudly as ' e s ' ung through the doctors' Quarter* . i &ole Street* Harley Street* and so through . ig ore Street into ?1ford Street(+n a Quarter of an hour ' e ' ere in Bloo sbury at the Al&ha +nn* ' hich is a s all &ublicDhouse at the corner of one of the streets ' hich runs do ' n into Holborn(Hol es &ushed o&en the door of the &ivate bar and ordered t ' o glasses of beer fro the ruddyDfaced* ' hiteDa&roned landlord(

) , our beer should be e1cellent if it is as good as your geese*) said he(

)7y geese5) The an see ed sur&ised(

) , es(+ ' as s&eaking only half an hour ago to 7r(Henry Baker* ' ho ' as a e ber of your goose club()

)Ah5 yes* + see(But you see* sir* the fs not our geese()

)+ndeed5 . hose* thenJ)

) . ell* + got the t ' o doCen fro a sales an in Covent Garden()

)+ndeedJ + kno ' so e of the (. hich ' as itJ)

)Breckinridge is his name()

)Ah! + don't know his (. Well! here's your good health landlord* and &erity to your house(Goodnight())

) ; o' for Mr(Breckinridge*) he continued* buttoning up his coat as 'e came out into the frosty air()2e eber* . atson that though 'e have so hardly a thing as a goose at one end of this chain* 'e have at the other a man 'ho 'ill certainly get seven years' &enal servitude unless 'e can establish his innocence('t is &ossible that our inquiry may but confirm his guilt! but* in any case* 'e have a line of investigation 'hich has been issued by the &olice* and 'hich a singular chance has &laced in our hands(>et us follow ' it out to the bitter end(/aces to the south* then* and Quick march!)

. e &assed across Holborn* down Endell Street* and so through a CigCag of stalls to Covent Garden Market(?ne of the largest stalls bore the name of Breckinridge upon it* and the &ro&rietor a horsey-looking man* 'ith a sharp face and tri-side' whiskers 'as holding a boy to &ut up the shutters(

)GoodEvening('t's a cold night*) said Holmes()

The salesman nodded and shot a questioning glance at my companion()

)Sold out of geese* + see*) continued Holmes* &ointing at the bare slabs of marble()

)>et you have five hundred to borrow ' morning()

)That's no good()

) . Well* there are some on the stall 'ith the gasflares()

)Ah* but + 'as recommended to you()

) . No byJ)

)The landlord of the Al&ha()

)?h* yes! + sent him a couple of dozen()

)/ine birds they were* too(; o' ' here did you get them from J)

To my surprise the question &rovoked a burst of anger from the salesman()

) ; o' * then* mister*) said he* 'ith his head cocked and his arms akimbo*) 'hat are you driving atJ >et's have it straight* no '()

)'t is straight enough(+ should like to know ' 'ho sold you the geese 'hich you &lied to the Al&ha()

) . Well then* + shan't tell you(So no ' !)

)?h* it is a matter of no importance but + don't know ' why you should be so 'ar over such a trifle()

) . ar 5 , ou'd be as 'ar * aybe* if you ' ere as &estered as + a (. hen + &ay good money for a good article there should be an end of the business! but it's f . here are the geeseJf and f . ho did you sell the geese toJf and f . hat ' ill you take for the geeseJf ?ne ' ould think they ' ere the only geese in the ' orld* to hear the fuss that is ade over the ()

) . ell* + have no connection ' ith any other &eo&le ' ho have been asking inGuiries*) said Holmes carelessly()+f you ' on't tell us the bet is off* that is all(But +f al ' ays ready to back y o&inion on a matter of fo ' ls* and + have a fiver on it that the bird + ate is country bred()

) . ell* then* you've lost your fiver* for it's to ' n bred*) sn&&ed the sales an(

)+t's nothing of the kind()

)+ say it is()

)+ don't believe it()

)Diyou think you know ' ore about fo ' ls than +* ' ho have handled the ever since + ' as a ni&&erJ + tell you* all those birds that ' ent to the Al&ha ' ere to ' n bred()

) , ou'll never &ersuade e to believe that()

) . ill you bet* thenJ)

)+t's erely taking your money* for + know ' that + a right(But +fll have a sovereign on ' ith you* just to teach you not to be obstinate()

The sales an chuckled grimly()Bring e the books* Bill*) said he(

The small boy brought round a small thin volume and a great greasy-backed one* laying the out together beneath the hanging lamp &(

) ; o ' then* 7r(Cocksure*) said the sales an*)+ thought that + ' as out of geese* but before + finish you'll find that there is still one left in y sho&(, ou see this little bookJ)

) . ellJ)

)That's the list of the folk from ' ho + buy(Diy you seeJ . ell* then* here on this &age are the country folk* and the numbers after their names are ' here their accounts are in the big ledger(; o ' * then5 , ou see this other &age in red inkJ . ell* that is a list of y to ' n su&&liers(; o ' * look at that third name(@ust read it out to e()

) 7rs(?akshott* ##4* Bri1ton 2oadDD<M3*) read Hol es(

)Kuite so(; o ' turn that u& in the ledger()

Hol es turned to the &age indicated()Here you are* f 7rs(?akshott* ##4* Bri1ton 2oad* egg and &oultry su&&lier(f)

) ; o ' * then* ' hat's the last entryJ)

)fDece ber <<nd(T ' entyDfour geese at 4s(9d(f)

)Kuite so(There you are(And underneathJ)

)fSold to 7 r(. indigate of the Al&ha* at #<s(f)

) . hat have you to say no ' J)

Sherlock Hol es looked dee&ly chagrined(He dre ' a sovereign fro his &ocket and thre ' it do ' n u&on the slab* turning a ' ay ' ith the air of a an ' hose disgust is too dee& for ' ords(A fe ' yards off he sto&&ed under a la &D&ost and laughed in the hearty* noiseless fashion ' hich ' as &eculiar to hi (

) . hen you see a an ' ith ' hickers of that cut and the fPink funf &rotruding out of his &ocket* you can al ' ays dra ' hi by a bet*) said he()+ daresay that if + had &ut #== &ounds do ' n in front of hi * that an ' ould not have given e such co &lete infor ation as ' as dra ' n fro hi by the idea that he ' as doing e on a ' ager(. ell* . atson* ' e are* + fancy* nearing the end of our Guest* and the only &oint ' hich re ains to be deter ined is ' hether ' e should go on to this 7rs(?akshott toDnight* or ' hether ' e should reserve it for toD orro ' (+t is clear fro ' hat that surly fello ' said that there are others besides ourselves ' ho are an1ious about the atter* and + shouldDD)

His re arks ' ere suddenly cut short by a loud hubbub ' hich broke out fro the stall ' hich ' e had just left(Turning round ' e sa ' a little ratDfaced fello ' standing in the centre of the circle of yello ' light ' hich ' as thro ' n by the s ' inging la &* ' hile Breckinridge* the sales an* fra ed in the door of his stall* ' as shaking his fists fiercely at the cringing figure(

)+ve had enough of you and your geese*) he shouted()+ ' ish you ' ere all at the devil together(+f you co e &estering e any ore ' ith your silly talk +ll set the dog at you(, ou bring 7rs(?akshott here and +ll ans ' er her* but ' hat have you to do ' ith itJ Did + buy the geese off youJ)

) ; ol but one of the ' as ine all the sa e*) ' hined the little an(

) . ell* then* ask 7rs(?akshott for it()

)She told e to ask you()

) . ell* you can ask the Bing of Proosia* for all + care(+ve had enough of it(Get out of this5) He rushed fiercely for ' ard* and

the inquirer flitted away into the darkness(

)Hm this may save us a visit to Brighton Road*) his red Holmes(Coe with me and we will see what is to be made of this fellow() Striding through the scattered knots of people he lounged round the flaring stalls* my companion speedily overtook the little man and touched him on the shoulder(He swung round* and I could see in the gaslight that every vestige of colour had been driven from his face(

) . how are you* thenJ . what do you wantJ) he asked in a quavering voice(

) , you will excuse me*) said Holmes blandly*)but I could not help overhearing the questions which you put to the salesman just now (I think that I could be of assistance to you()

) , youJ . how are youJ How could you know anything of the matterJ)

)Why name is Sherlock Holmes(it is my business to know what other people don't know()

)But you can know nothing of thisJ)

)Excuse me* and know everything of it(, you are endeavouring to trace some geese which were sold by Mrs(Wakshott* of Brighton Road* to a salesman named Breckinridge* by him in turn to Mr(. indigate* of the Alhambra* and by him to his club* of which Mr(Henry Baker is a member()

)?h* sir* you are the very man whom I have longed to meet*) cried the little fellow with outstretched hands and quivering fingers()I can hardly explain to you how interested I am in this matter()

Sherlock Holmes hailed a four-wheeler which was passing()in that case we had better discuss it in a cosy room rather than in this windswept market-place*) said he()But may tell me before we go farther* what it is that I have the pleasure of assisting()

The man hesitated for an instant()Why name is John Robinson*) he answered with a sidelong glance(

) ; oh no! the real name*) said Holmes sweetly()it is all ways a trick and doing business with an alias()

A flush came to the white cheeks of the stranger() . well then*) said he*) your real name is James Ryder()

)Precisely so(Head attendant at the Hotel Cosmopolitan(Pray step into the cab* and I shall soon be able to tell you everything which you would wish to know()

The little man stood glancing from one to the other of us with half-frightened* half-hopeful eyes* as one who is not sure whether he is on the verge of a downfall or of a catastrophe(Then he stepped into the cab* and in half an hour we were back in the sitting-room at Baker Street(; nothing had been said during

our drive* but the high* thin breathing of our ne ' co &anion* and the clas&ings and unclas&ings of his hands* s&oke of the nervous tension ' ithin hi (

)Here ' e are5) said Hol es cheerily as ' e filed into the roo ()The fire looks very seasonable in this ' eather(, ou look cold* 7 r(2yder(Pray take the basketDchair(+ ' ill just &ut on y sli&&ers before ' e settle this little attar of yours(; o ' * then5 , ou ' ant to kno ' ' hat beca e of those geeseJ)

), es* sir()

)?r rather* + fancy* of that goose(+t ' as one bird* + i agine in ' hich you ' ere interestedDD ' hite* ' ith a black bar across the tail()

2yder Guivered ' ith e otion()?h* sir*) he cried*)can you tell e ' here it ' ent toJ)

)+t ca e here()

)HereJ)

), es* and a ost re arkable bird it &roved(+ don't ' onder that you should take an interest in it(+t laid an egg after it ' as deadDDthe bonniest* brightest little blue egg that ever ' as seen(+ have it here in y useu ()

?ur visitor staggered to his feet and clutched the antel&iece ' ith his right hand(Hol es unlocked his strongDbo1 and held u& the blue carbuncle* ' hich shone out like a star* ' ith a cold* brilliant* anyD&ointed radiance(2yder stood glaring ' ith a dra ' n face* uncertain ' hether to clai or to diso ' n it(

)The ga e's u&* 2yder*) said Hol es Guietly()Hold u&* an* or you'll be into the fire5 Give hi an ar back into his chair* . atson(He's not got blood enough to go in for felony ' ith i &unity(Give hi a dash of brandy(So5 ; o ' he looks a little ore hu an(. hat a shri & it is* to be sure5)

/or a o ent he had staggered and nearly fallen* but the brandy brought a tinge of colour into his cheeks* and he sat staring ' ith frightened eyes at his accuser(

)+ have al ost every link in y hands* and all the &roofs ' hich + could &ossibly need* so there is little ' hich you need tell e(Still* that little ay as ' ell be cleared u& to ake the case co &lete(, ou had heard* 2yder* of this blue stone of the Countess of 7 orcar'sJ)

)+t ' as Catherine Cusack ' ho told e of it*) said he in a crackling voice(

)+ seeDDher ladyshi&s ' aitingD aid(. ell* the te &tation of sudden ' ealth so easily acGuired ' as too uch for you* as it has been for better en before you! but you ' ere not very scru&ulous in the eans you used(+t see s to e* 2yder* that there is the

aking of a very &retty villain in you(, ou kne ' that this an
Horner* the &lu ber* had been concerned in so e such attter
before* and that sus&icion ' ould rest the ore readily u&on hi (
. hat did you do* thenJ , ou ade so e s all job in y lady's
roo DDyou and your confederate CusackDDand you anaged that he
should be the an sent for(Then* ' hen he had left* you rifled
the je ' elDcase* raised the alar * and had this unfortunate an
arrested(, ou thenDD)

2yder thre ' hi self do ' n suddenly u&on the rug and clutched at y
co &anion's knees()/or God's sake* have ercy5) he shrieked(
)Think of y father5 ?f y other5 +t ' ould break their hearts(+
never ' ent ' rong before5 + never ' ill again(+ s ' ear it(#ill
s ' ear it on a Bible(?h* don't bring it into court5 /or Christ's
sake* don't5)

)Get back into your chair5) said Hol es sternly()+t is very ' ell
to cringe and cra ' l no ' * but you thought little enough of this
&oor Horner in the dock for a cri e of ' hich he kne ' nothing()

)+ ' ill fly* 7r(Hol es(+ ' ill leave the country* sir(Then the
charge against hi ' ill break do ' n()

)Hu 5 . e ' ill talk about that(And no ' let us hear a true account
of the ne1t act(Ho ' ca e the stone into the goose* and ho ' ca e
the goose into the o&en arketJ Tell us the truth* for there lies
your only ho&e of safety()

2yder &assed his tongue over his &arched li&s()+ ' ill tell you
it just as it ha&&ened* sir*) said he() . hen Horner had been
arrested* it see ed to e that it ' ould be best for e to get
a ' ay ' ith the stone at once* for + did not kno ' at ' hat o ent
the &olice ight not take it into their heads to search e and y
roo (There ' as no &lance about the hotel ' here it ' ould be safe(
+ ' ent out* as if on so e co ission* and + ade for y sister's
house(She had arried a an na ed ?akshott* and lived in Bri1ton
2oad* ' here she fattened fo ' ls for the arket(All the ' ay there
every an + et see ed to e to be a &olice an or a detective!
and* for all that it ' as a cold night* the s ' eat ' as &ouring do ' n
y face before + ca e to the Bri1ton 2oad(7y sister asked e
' hat ' as the attter* and ' hy + ' as so &alel but + told her that +
had been u&set by the je ' el robbery at the hotel(Then + ' ent
into the back yard and s oked a &i&e and ' ordered ' hat it ' ould
be best to do(

)+ had a friend once called 7audsley* ' ho ' ent to the bad* and
has just been serving his ti e in Pentonville(?ne day he had et
e* and fell into talk about the ' ays of thieves* and ho ' they
could get rid of ' hat they stole(+ kne ' that he ' ould be true to
e* for + kne ' one or t ' o things about hi l so + ade u& y ind
to go right on to Bilburn* ' here he lived* and take hi into y
confidence(He ' ould sho ' e ho ' to turn the stone into oney(
But ho ' to get to hi in safetyJ + thought of the agonies + had
gone through in co ing fro the hotel(+ ight at any o ent be
seiCed and searched* and there ' ould be the stone in y ' aistcoat
&ocket(+ ' as leaning against the ' all at the ti e and looking at
the geese ' hich ' ere ' addling about round y feet* and suddenly

an idea came into my head which showed me how I could beat the best detective that ever lived(

My sister had told me so weeks before that I might have the pick of her geese for a Christmas present and I knew that she was as good as her word(I could take my goose now and in it I could carry my stone to Bilburn(There was a little shed in the yard and behind this I drove one of the birds(A fine big one which I hit with a barred tail(I caught it and trying its bill open I thrust the stone down its throat as far as my finger could reach(The bird gave a gulp and I felt the stone pass along its gullet and down into its crop(But the creature flapped and struggled and out came my sister to know what was the matter(As I turned to speak to her the brute broke loose and fluttered off among the others(

Whatever were you doing with that bird? she says she(

I sell said you said you'd give me one for Christmas and I was feeling which was the fattest(

Which says she I've set yours aside for you(Is bird I call it(It's the big white one over yonder(There's plenty of the which takes one for you and one for us and two for the market(

Thank you? Aggie says I but if it is all the same to you I'd rather have that one I was handling just now(

The other is a good three pound heavier said she and I fattened it especially for you(

Never mind(I'll have the other and I'll take it now said I(

Which just as you like said she a little huffed(Which is it you want then? I

That white one with the barred tail right in the middle of the flock(

Which very well(Bill it and take it with you(

I sell I did what she said(I ran(Holmes and I carried the bird all the way to Bilburn(I told my pal what I had done for me as a man that it was easy to tell a thing like that to(He laughed until he choked and I got a knife and opened the goose(My heart turned to water for there was no sign of the stone and I knew that so terrible a mistake had occurred(I left the bird rushed back to my sister's and hurried into the back yard(There was not a bird to be seen there(

Here are they all? Aggie I cried(

Gone to the dealer's? she said(

Which dealer's? I

)Breckinridge* of Covent Garden(

)But 'as there another 'ith a barred tailJf + asked* fthe sa e
as the one + choseJf

)f, es* @e I there 'ere t' o barredtailed ones* and + could never
tell the a&art(

) . ell* then* of course + sa ' it all* and + ran off as hard as y
feet 'ould carry e to this an Breckinridgel but he had sold the
lot at once* and not one 'ord 'ould he tell e as to 'here they
had gone(,ou heard hi yourselves toDnight(. ell* he has al 'ays
ans 'ered e like that(7y sister thinks that + a going ad(
So eti es + think that + a yself(And no 'Dand no ' + a yself
a branded thief* 'ithout ever having touched the 'ealth for 'hich
+ sold y character(God hel& e5 God hel& e5) He burst into
convulsive sobbing* 'ith his face buried in his hands(

There 'as a long silence* broken only by his heavy breathing and
by the easured ta&&ing of Sherlock Hol esf fingerDti&s u&on the
edge of the table(Then y friend rose and thre ' o&en the door(

)Get out5) said he(

) . hat* sir5 ?h* Heaven bless you5)

) ; o ore 'ords(Get out5)

And no ore 'ords 'ere needed(There 'as a rush* a clatter u&on
the stairs* the bang of a door* and the cris& rattle of running
footfalls fro the street(

)After all* . atson*) said Hol es* reaching u& his hand for his
clay &i&e*) + a not retained by the &olice to su&&ly their
deficiencies(+f Horner 'ere in danger it 'ould be another thingI
but this fello ' 'ill not a&&ear against hi * and the case ust
colla&se(+ su&&ose that + a co uting a felony* but it is just
&ossible that + a saving a soul(This fello ' 'ill not go 'rong
againI he is too terribly frightened(Send hi to gaol no ' * and
you ake hi a gaolDbird for life(Besides* it is the season of
forgiveness(Chance has &ut in our 'ay a ost singular and
'hi sical &roble * and its solution is its o'n re 'ard(+f you
'ill have the goodness to touch the bell* Doctor* 'e 'ill begin
another investigation* in 'hich* also a bird 'ill be the chief
feature()

0+++ (THE AD0E ; TA2E ? / THE SPECB>ED BA ; D

?n glancing over y notes of the seventy odd cases in 'hich +
have during the last eight years studied the ethods of y friend
Sherlock Hol es* + find any tragic* so e co ic* a large nu ber
erely strange* but none co on&lacel for* 'orking as he did
rather for the love of his art than for the acGuire ent of
'ealth* he refused to associate hi self 'ith any investigation
'hich did not tend to 'ards the unusual* and even the fantastic(

Of all these varied cases* he* never* cannot recall any* which
&resented more singular features than that* which* was associated
with the* well-known Surrey family of the 2oylotts of Stoke Moran(
The events in Question occurred in the early days of my
association with Holmes* when* we* were sharing rooms as bachelors
in Baker Street(It is possible that* we* might have placed the
upon record before* but a* rise of secrecy* was made at the
time* from* which* have only been freed during the last month by
the timely death of the lady to* whom* the* ledge* was given(It
is perhaps as* well that the facts should not* come to light* for* we
have reasons to know* that there are* hidden* rumours as to the
death of Dr(Griestby 2oylott* which* tend to make the matter even
more terrible than the truth(

It* was early in April in the year 1888 that* we* one morning to
find Sherlock Holmes standing* fully dressed* by the side of my
bed(He* was a late riser* as a rule* and as the clock on the
mantelpiece showed* that it* was only a Quarter past seven* we
blinked* at him* in some surprise* and perhaps just a little
resentment* for* we* as* ourselves regular in* my habits(

Very sorry to knock you* Watson* said he* but it's the
common lot this morning(Mrs(Hudson has been knocked* she
retorted* and* on you()

What is it* then(Da fire)

Of a client(It seems that a young lady has arrived in a
considerable state of excitement* who insists upon seeing me(She
is waiting* in the sitting-room(; o* when young ladies* wander
about the* streets at this hour of the morning* and knock
sleep* out of their beds* we* resume that it is
something very pressing* which they have to communicate(Should it
prove to be an interesting case* you* would* a* sure* wish to
follow* it from the outset(I thought* at any rate* that I should
call you and give you the chance()

My dear fellow* we* would not miss it for anything()

We* had no keener pleasure than in following Holmes in his
professional investigations* and in aiding the rapid
deductions* as swift as intuitions* and yet always founded on a
logical basis* with* which he unravelled the* problems* which* were
submitted to him(I rapidly threw* on* my clothes and* was ready in
a few* minutes to accompany my friend down to the sitting-room(A
lady dressed in black and heavily veiled* who had been sitting in
the* window* rose as* we* entered(

Good morning* Madam* said Holmes cheerily(My name is Sherlock
Holmes(This is my intimate friend and associate* Dr(Watson*
before* whom* you can speak as freely as before myself(He* was
glad to see that Mrs(Hudson had had the good sense to light the
fire(Pray draw* us* to it* and I shall order you a cup of hot
coffee* for I observe that you are shivering()

It is not cold* which makes me shiver* said the* woman in a low
voice* changing her seat as requested(

) . hat* thenJ)

)+t is fear* 7r(Hol es(+t is terror() She raised her veil as she s&oke* and ' e could see that she ' as indeed in a &itiable state of agitation* her face all dra ' n and grey* ' ith restless frightened eyes* like those of so e hunted ani al(Her features and figure ' ere those of a ' o an of thirty* but her hair ' as shot ' ith &re ature grey* and her e1&ression ' as ' eary and haggard(Sherlock Hol es ran her over ' ith one of his Guick* all&co &rehensive glances(

), ou ust not fear*) said he soothingly* bending for ' ard and &atting her forear () . e shall soon set atters right* + have no doubt(, ou have co e in by train this orning* + see()

), ou kno ' e* thenJ)

); o* but + observe the second half of a return ticket in the &al of your left glove(, ou ust have started early* and yet you had a good drive in a dog&cart* along heavy roads* before you reached the station()

The lady gave a violent start and stared in be ' ilder ent at y co &anion(

)There is no ystery* y dear ada *) said he* s iling()The left ar of your jacket is s&attered ' ith ud in no less than seven &laces(The arks are &erfectly fresh(There is no vehicle save a dog&cart ' hich thro ' s u& ud in that ' ay* and then only ' hen you sit on the left&hand side of the driver()

) . hatever your reasons ay be* you are &erfectly correct*) said she()+ started fro ho e before si1* reached >eatherhead at t ' enty &ast* and ca e in by the first train to . aterloo(Sir* + can stand this strain no longer! + shall go ad if it continues(+ have no one to turn to&none* save only one* ' ho cares for e* and he* &oor fello ' * can be of little aid(+ have heard of you* 7r(Hol es! + have heard of you fro 7rs(/arintosh* ' ho you hel&ed in the hour of her sore need(+t ' as fro her that + had your address(?h* sir* do you not think that you could hel& e* too* and at least thro ' a little light through the dense darkness ' hich surrounds eJ At &resent it is out of y &o ' er to re ' ard you for your services* but in a onth or si1 ' eeks + shall be arried* ' ith the control of y o ' n inco e* and then at least you shall not find e ungrateful()

Hol es turned to his desk and* unlocking it* dre ' out a s all case&book* ' hich he consulted(

)/arintosh*) said he()Ah yes* + recall the case! it ' as concerned ' ith an o&al tiara(+ think it ' as before your ti e* . atson(+ can only say* ada * that + shall be ha&&y to devote the sa e care to your case as + did to that of your friend(As to re ' ard* y &rofession is its o ' n re ' ard! but you are at liberty to defray ' hatever e1&enses + ay be &ut to* at the ti e ' hich suits you best(And no ' + beg that you ' ill lay before us

everything that lay before us in forming an opinion upon the matter()

)Alas!) relied our visitor*) the very horror of my situation lies in the fact that my fears are so vague* and my suspicions depend so entirely upon small points* which might seem trivial to another* that even he too* of all others + have a right to look for help and advice looks upon all that + tell him about it as the fancies of a nervous person(He does not say so* but + can read it from his soothing answers and averted eyes(But + have heard* that Holmes* that you can see deeply into the manifold wickedness of the human heart(you may advise me how to talk about the dangers which encompass me()

)+ a call attention* reader()

)My name is Helen Stoner* and + am living with my stepfather* who is the last survivor of one of the oldest Salton families in England* the Tolyotts of Stoke Moran* on the western border of Surrey()

Holmes nodded his head()The name is familiar to me*) said he(

)The family was at one time among the richest in England* and the estates extended over the borders into Berkshire in the north* and Hampshire in the west(in the last century* however* four successive heirs were of a dissolute and wasteful disposition* and the family ruin was eventually completed by a gambler in the days of the Regency(nothing was left save a few acres of ground* and the two hundred year old house* which is itself crushed under a heavy mortgage(The last scoundrel dragged out his existence there* living the horrible life of an aristocratic drunkard but his only son* my stepfather* seeing that he must adapt himself to the new conditions* obtained an advance from a relative* which enabled him to take a medical degree and went out to Calcutta* where* by his professional skill and his force of character* he established a large practice(in a fit of anger* however* caused by some robberies which had been perpetrated in the house* he beat his native butler to death and narrowly escaped a capital sentence(As it was* he suffered a long term of imprisonment and after years returned to England a broken and disappointed man(

)When Dr Tolyott was in India he married my mother* Mrs(Stoner* the young widow of Major-General Stoner* of the Bengal Artillery(My sister Elsie and + were twins* and we were only two years old at the time of my mother's remarriage(She had a considerable sum of money* not less than £1000 a year* and this she bequeathed to Dr Tolyott entirely while we resided with him* with a provision that a certain annual sum should be allowed to each of us in the event of our marriage(Shortly after our return to England my mother died* she was killed eight years ago in a railway accident near Crewe(Dr Tolyott then abandoned his attempts to establish himself in practice in London and took us to live with him in the old ancestral house at Stoke Moran(The money which my mother had left was enough for all our wants* and there seemed to be no obstacle to our happiness(

)But a terrible change came over our stepfather about this time (instead of making friends and exchanging visits with our neighbours* who had at first been overjoyed to see a young lord of Stoke Newington back in the old family seat* he shut himself up in his house and seldom came out save to indulge in ferocious quarrels with whoever might cross his path (Violence of temper and roaring to ania has been hereditary in the men of the family* and in my stepfather's case it had* I believe* been intensified by his long residence in the tropics (A series of disgraceful breaches took place* two of which ended in the police-court* until at last he became the terror of the village* and the folks would fly at his approach* for he is a man of immense strength* and absolutely uncontrollable in his anger(

)>ast week he hurled the local blacks over a parapet into a stream* and it was only by staying over all the money which + could gather together that + was able to avert another public exposure (He had no friends at all save the wandering gipsies* and he would give these vagabonds leave to encamp upon the few acres of barebleached land which represent the family estate* and would accept in return the hospitality of their tents* wandering away with the sooties for weeks on end (He has a passion also for Indian animals* which are sent over to him by a correspondent* and he has at this moment a cheetah and a baboon* which wander freely over his grounds and are feared by the villagers almost as much as their master(

) , you can imagine from what + say that my poor sister Julia and + had no great pleasure in our lives (;o servant would stay with us* and for a long time she did all the work of the house (She was but thirty at the time of her death* and yet her hair had already begun to whiten* even as mine has()

) , our sister is dead* then J)

)She died just two years ago* and it is of her death that + wish to speak to you (, you can understand that* living the life which + have described* we were little likely to see anyone of our own age and position (. she had* however* an aunt* my mother's maiden sister* Miss Honoria . Westhail* who lives near Harrogate* and we were occasionally allowed to pay short visits at this lady's house (Julia went there at Christmas two years ago* and met there a half-day major of arines* to whom she became engaged (My stepfather learned of the engagement when my sister returned and offered no objection to the marriage (but within a fortnight of the day which had been fixed for the wedding* the terrible event occurred which has deprived me of my only companion()

Sherlock Holmes had been leaning back in his chair with his eyes closed and his head sunk in a cushion* but he half opened his lids now and glanced across at his visitor(

)Pray be precise as to details* said he(

)It is easy for me to be so* for every event of that dreadful time is seared into my memory (The Manorhouse is* as + have already said* very old* and only one wing is now inhabited (The

bedrooms in this wing are on the ground floor* the sitting-rooms being in the central block of the buildings(Of these bedrooms the first is Dr(2oylott's* the second my sister's* and the third my own(There is no communication between the * but they all open out into the same corridor(Do + take yourself &lainJ)

)Perfectly so()

)The 'indo's of the three rooms open out upon the lawn(That fatal night Dr(2oylott had gone to his room early* though 'e knew that he had not retired to rest* for my sister 'as troubled by the smell of the strong Indian cigars 'hich it 'as his custom to smoke(She left her room * therefore* and came into mine* ' here she sat for some time* chatting about her &&roaching ' edding(At eleven o'clock she rose to leave 'e* but she &aised at the door and looked back(

)Tell 'e* Helen* said she* 'have you ever heard anyone 'histle in the dead of the nightJ

)' ; ever* said +(

)' + suppose that you could not &ossibly 'histle* yourself* in your sleepJ

)Certainly not(But 'hyJ

)Because during the last few nights + have always* about three in the morning* heard a low* clear 'histle(+ a light sleep* and it has awakened 'e(+ cannot tell ' here it came from 'erhaps from the next room * &erhaps from the lawn(+ thought that + 'ould just ask you 'hether you had heard it(

)' ; o* + have not(+t must be those 'retched gipsies in the plantation(

)Oery likely(And yet if it 'ere on the lawn* + 'onder that you did not hear it also(

)Ah* but + sleep &ore heavily than you(

)' . ell* it is of no great consequence* at any rate(She smiled back at 'e* closed my door* and a few moments later + heard her key turn in the lock()

)Indeed*) said Holmes() . as it your custom always to lock yourselves in at nightJ)

)Always()

)And 'hyJ)

)+ think that + mentioned to you that the doctor kept a cheetah and a baboon('e had no feeling of security unless our doors 'ere locked()

)Quite so(Pray &roceed 'ith your statement()

)+ could not sleep that night(A vague feeling of impending
 misfortune impressed the young sister and you will recollect
 where the twins and you know how subtle are the links which bind the
 souls which are so closely allied(+ as a mild night(The wind
 was howling outside* and the rain was beating and slashing
 against the window(Suddenly* amid all the hubbub of the gale*
 there burst forth the mild scream of a terrified woman(+ kneeling
 that it was her sister's voice(+ sprang from her bed* raised a
 shout round her* and rushed into the corridor(As + opened her door
 + seemed to hear a low whistle* such as her sister described* and
 a few moments later a clanging sound* as if a mass of metal had
 fallen(As + ran down the passage* her sister's door was unlocked*
 and revolved slowly upon its hinges(+ stared at it
 horror-stricken* not knowing what was about to issue from it(By
 the light of the corridor-lamp + saw her sister appear at the
 opening* her face blanched with terror* her hands groping for
 help* her whole figure sagging to and fro like that of a
 drunkard(+ ran to her and threw her arms round her* but at that
 moment her knees seemed to give way and she fell to the ground(She
 writhed as one who is in terrible pain* and her limbs were
 dreadfully convulsed(At first + thought that she had not
 recognised her* but as + bent over her she suddenly shrieked out
 in a voice which + shall never forget* "Oh my God! Helen! it was
 the band! The speckled band! There was something else which she
 would have said* and she stabbed with her finger into the
 air in the direction of the doctor's room* but a fresh convulsion
 seized her and choked her words(+ rushed out* calling loudly for
 her stepfather* and met him hastening from his room in his
 dressing-gown(When he reached her sister's side she was
 unconscious* and though he poured brandy down her throat and sent
 for medical aid from the village* all efforts were in vain* for
 she slowly sank and died without having recovered her
 consciousness(Such was the dreadful end of my beloved sister()

)?ne moment*) said Holmes*)are you sure about this whistle and
 metallic sound? Could you swear to it?)

)That was what the county coroner asked me at the inquiry(+ is
 very strong impression that + heard it* and yet* among the crash of
 the gale and the creaking of an old house* + may possibly have
 been deceived()

) . as your sister dressed?)

); or she was in her night-dress(+ in her right hand was found the
 charred stump of a match* and in her left a matchbox()

)Showing that she had struck a light and looked about her when
 the alarm took place(That is important(And what conclusions did
 the coroner come to?)

)He investigated the case with great care* for Dr(Doyle's
 conduct had long been notorious in the county* but he was unable
 to find any satisfactory cause of death(My evidence showed that
 the door had been fastened upon the inner side* and the window
 was blocked by old-fashioned shutters with broad iron bars*

'hich 'ere secured every night(The 'alls 'ere carefully sounded* and 'ere sho 'n to be Guite solid all round* and the flooring 'as also thoroughly e1a ined* 'ith the sa e result(The chi ney is 'ide* but is barred u& by four large sta&les(+t is certain* therefore* that y sister 'as Guite alone 'hen she et her end(Besides* there 'ere no arks of any violence u&on her()

)Ho ' about &oisonJ)

)The doctors e1a ined her for it* but 'ithout success()

) . hat do you think that this unfortunate lady died of* thenJ)

)t is y belief that she died of &ure fear and nervous shock* though ' hat it 'as that frightened her + cannot i agine()

) . ere there gi&sies in the &lantation at the ti eJ)

) ,es* there are nearly al 'ays so e there()

)Ah* and ' hat did you gather fro this allusion to a bandDDa s&eckled bandJ)

)So eti es + have thought that it 'as erely the 'ild talk of deliriu * so eti es that it ay have referred to so e band of &eo&le* &erha&s to these very gi&sies in the &lantation(+ do not kno ' ' hether the s&otted handkerchiefs 'hich so any of the ' ear over their heads ight have suggested the strange adjective 'hich she used()

Hol es shook his head like a an ' ho is far fro being satisfied(

)These are very dee& 'aters*) said hel)&ray go on 'ith your narrative()

)T 'o years have &assed since then* and y life has been until lately lonelier than ever(A onth ago* ho ' ever* a dear friend* ' ho + have kno 'n for any years* has done e the honour to ask y hand in arriage(His na e is Ar itageDDPercy Ar itageDDthe second son of 7r(Ar itage* of Crane . ater* near 2eading(7y ste&father has offered no o&&osition to the atch* and 'e are to be arried in the course of the s&ring(T 'o days ago so e re&aurs 'ere started in the 'est 'ing of the building* and y bedroo 'all has been &ierced* so that + have had to ove into the cha ber in 'hich y sister died* and to slee& in the very bed in 'hich she sle&t(+ agine* then* y thrill of terror 'hen last night* as + lay a 'ake* thinking over her terrible fate* + suddenly heard in the silence of the night the lo ' ' histle 'hich had been the herald of her o 'n death(+ s&rang u& and lit the la &* but nothing 'as to be seen in the roo (+ 'as too shaken to go to bed again* ho ' ever* so + dressed* and as soon as it 'as daylight + sli&&ed do ' n* got a dogDcart at the Cro ' n +nn* 'hich is o&&osite* and drove to >eatherhead* fro ' hence + have co e on this orning 'ith the one object of seeing you and asking your advice()

) ,ou have done 'isely*) said y friend()But have you told e

allJ)

), es* all()

) 7iss 2oylott* you have not(, ou are screening your ste&father()

) . hy* ' hat do you eanJ)

/or ans ' er Hol es &ushed back the frill of black lace ' hich fringed the hand that lay u&on our visitor's knee(/ive little livid s&ots* the arks of four fingers and a thu b* ' ere &rinted u&on the ' hite ' rist(

), ou have been cruelly used*) said Hol es(

The lady coloured dee&ly and covered over her injured ' rist()He is a hard an*) she said*)and &erha&s he hardly kno ' s his o ' n strength()

There ' as a long silence* during ' hich Hol es leaned his chin u&on his hands and stared into the crackling fire(

)This is a very dee& business*) he said at last()There are a thousand details ' hich + should desire to kno ' before + decide u&on our course of action(, et ' e have not a o ent to lose(+f ' e ' ere to co e to Stoke 7 oran toDday* ' ould it be &ossible for us to see over these roo s ' ithout the kno ' ledge of your ste&fatherJ)

)As it ha&&ens* he s&oke of co ing into to ' n toDday u&on so e ost i &ortant business(+t is &robable that he ' ill be a ' ay all day* and that there ' ould be nothing to disturb you(. e have a housekee&er no ' * but she is old and foolish* and + could easily get her out of the ' ay()

)E1cellent(, ou are not averse to this tri&* . atsonJ)

)By no eans()

)Then ' e shall both co e(. hat are you going to do yourselfJ)

)+ have one or t ' o things ' hich + ' ould ' ish to do no ' that + a in to ' n(But + shall return by the t ' elve o'clock train* so as to be there in ti e for your co ing()

)And you ay e1&ect us early in the afternoon(+ have yself so e s all business atters to attend to(. ill you not ' ait and breakfastJ)

); o*+ ust go(7y heart is lightened already since + have confided y trouble to you(+ shall look for ' ard to seeing you again this afternoon() She dro&&ed her thick black veil over her face and glided fro the roo (

)And ' hat do you think of it all* . atsonJ) asked Sherlock Hol es* leaning back in his chair(

)It seems to me to be a most dark and sinister business()

)Dark enough and sinister enough()

) , yet if the lady is correct in saying that the flooring and 'alls are sound* and that the door* 'indo '* and chimney are in &assable* then her sister must have been undoubtedly alone 'hen she met her mysterious end()

) . hat becomes* then* of these nocturnal 'histles* and 'hat of the very &eculiar 'ords of the dying 'o anJ)

)+ cannot think()

) . hen you combine the ideas of 'histles at night* the &resence of a band of gipsies 'ho are on intimate terms 'ith this old doctor* the fact that 'e have every reason to believe that the doctor has an interest in &reverting his ste&daughter's marriage* the dying allusion to a band* and* finally* the fact that Miss Helen Stoner heard a metallic clang* 'which might have been caused by one of those metal bars that secured the shutters falling back into its place* + think that there is good ground to think that the mystery may be cleared along those lines()

)But 'hat* then* did the gipsies doJ)

)+ cannot imagine()

)+ see any objections to any such theory()

)And so do + (It is &recisely for that reason that 'e are going to Stoke Newington this day(+ 'ant to see 'hether the objections are fatal* or if they may be eliminated a 'ay(But 'hat in the name of the devil)

The ejaculation had been drawn from my companion by the fact that our door had been suddenly dashed open* and that a huge man had framed himself in the aperture(His costume 'as a &eculiar mixture of the &rofessional and of the agricultural* having a black top-hat* a long frock-coat* and a pair of high gaiters* 'ith a hunting-crook* 'ing in his hand(So tall 'as he that his hat actually brushed the cross bar of the door 'ay* and his breadth seemed to span it across from side to side(A large face* seared 'ith a thousand 'rinkles* burned yellow 'ith the sun* and marked 'ith every evil passion* 'as turned from one to the other of us* 'hile his deep-set* bile-shot eyes* and his high* thin* fleshless nose* gave him so 'e 'hat the resemblance to a fierce old bird of prey(

) . hich of you is HolmesJ) asked this assertion(

)Why name* sir! but you have the advantage of me*) said my companion quietly(

)+ a Dr(Griestly 20ylott* of Stoke Newington)

)indeed* Doctor*) said Holmes blandly()Pray take a seat()

)+ 'ill do nothing of the kind(7y ste&daughter has been here(+ have traced her(. hat has she been saying to youJ)

)t is a little cold for the ti e of the year*) said Hol es(

) . hat has she been saying to youJ) screa ed the old an furiously(

)But + have heard that the crocuses &ro ise ' ell*) continued y co &anion i &erturbably(

)Ha5 , ou &ut e off* do youJ) said our ne ' visitor* taking a ste& for ' ard and shaking his huntingDcro&()+ kno ' you* you scoundrel5 + have heard of you before(, ou are Hol es* the eddler()

7y friend s iled(

)Hol es* the busybody5)

His s ile broadened(

)Hol es* the Scotland , ard @ackDinDoffice5)

Hol es chuckled heartily() , our conversation is ost entertaining*) said he() . hen you go out close the door* for there is a decided draught()

)+ 'ill go ' hen + have said y say(Don't you dare to eddle ' ith y affairs(+ kno ' that 7iss Stoner has been here(+ traced her5 + a a dangerous an to fall foul of5 See here() He ste&&ed s ' iftly for ' ard* seiCed the &oker* and bent it into a curve ' ith his huge bro ' n hands(

)See that you kee& yourself out of y gri&*) he snarled* and hurling the t ' isted &oker into the fire&lance he strode out of the roo (

)He see s a very a iable &erson*) said Hol es* laughing()+ a not Guite so bulky* but if he had re ained + ight have sho ' n hi that y gri& ' as not uch ore feeble than his o ' n() As he s&oke he &icked u& the steel &oker and* ' ith a sudden effort* straightened it out again(

) /ancy his having the insolence to confound e ' ith the official detective force5 This incident gives Cest to our investigation* ho ' ever* and + only trust that our little friend ' ill not suffer fro her i &rudence in allo ' ing this brute to trace her(And no ' * . atson* ' e shall order breakfast* and after ' ards + shall ' alk do ' n to Doctors' Co ons* ' here + ho&e to get so e data ' hich ay hel& us in this atter()

t ' as nearly one o'clock ' hen Sherlock Hol es returned fro his e1cursion(He held in his hand a sheet of blue &a&er* scra ' led over ' ith notes and figures(

)+ have seen the 'ill of the deceased 'ife*) said he()To deter mine its e1act eaning + have been obliged to 'ork out the &resent &rices of the invest ents 'ith 'hich it is concerned(The total inco e* 'hich at the ti e of the 'ife's death 'as little short of ##== &ounds* is no '* through the fall in agricultural &rices* not ore than 4\$= &ounds(Each daughter can clai an inco e of <\$= &ounds* in case of arriage(+t is evident* therefore* that if both girls had arried* this beauty 'ould have had a ere &ittance* 'hile even one of the 'ould cri&&le hi to a very serious e1tent(7y orning's 'ork has not been 'asted* since it has &roved that he has the very strongest otives for standing in the 'ay of anything of the sort(And no '* .atson* this is too serious for da 'dling* es&ecially as the old an is a 'are that 'e are interesting ourselves in his affairs! so if you are ready* 'e shall call a cab and drive to . aterloo(+ should be very uch obliged if you 'ould sli& your revolver into your &ocket(An Eley's ;o(< is an e1cellent argu ent 'ith gentle en 'ho can t 'ist steel &okers into knots(That and a toothbrush are* + think* all that 'e need()

At . aterloo 'e 'ere fortunate in catching a train for >eatherhead* 'here 'e hired a tra& at the station inn and drove for four or five iles through the lovely Surrey lanes(+t 'as a &erfect day* 'ith a bright sun and a fe ' fleecy clouds in the heavens(The trees and 'ayside hedges 'ere just thro 'ing out their first green shoots* and the air 'as full of the &leasant s ell of the oist earth(To e at least there 'as a strange contrast bet 'een the s 'eet &ro ise of the s&ring and this sinister Guest u&on 'hich 'e 'ere engaged(7y co &anion sat in the front of the tra&* his ar s folded* his hat &ulled do 'n over his eyes* and his chin sunk u&on his breast* buried in the dee&est thought(Suddenly* ho 'ever* he started* ta&&ed e on the shoulder* and &ointed over the eado 's(

)>ook there5) said he(

A heavily ti bered &ark stretched u& in a gentle slo&e* thickening into a grove at the highest &oint(/ro a id the branches there jutted out the grey gables and high roof tree of a very old ansion(

)Stoke 7oranJ) said he(

), es* sir* that be the house of Dr(Gri esby 2oylott*) re arked the driver(

)There is so e building going on there*) said Hol es!)that is 'here 'e are going()

)There's the village*) said the driver* &ointing to a cluster of roofs so e distance to the left!)but if you 'ant to get to the house* you'll find it shorter to get over this stile* and so by the foot&ath over the fields(There it is* 'here the lady is 'alking()

)And the lady* + fancy* is 7iss Stoner*) observed Hol es* shading his eyes() , es* + think 'e had better do as you suggest()

. e got off* &aid our fare* and the tra& rattled back on its ' ay
to >eatherhead(

)+ thought it as ' ell*) said Hol es as ' e cli bed the stile*
)that this fello ' should think ' e had co e here as architects* or
on so e definite business(+t ay sto& his gossi&
Good&afternoon* 7iss Stoner(, ou see that ' e have been as good as
our ' ord()

?ur client of the orning had hurried for ' ard to eet us ' ith a
face ' hich s&oke her joy()+ have been ' aiting so eagerly for
you*) she cried* shaking hands ' ith us ' ar ly()All has turned
out s&lendidly(Dr(2oylott has gone to to ' n* and it is unlikely
that he ' ill be back before evening()

) . e have had the &leasure of aking the doctor's acGuaintance*)
said Hol es* and in a fe ' ' ords he sketched out ' hat had
occurred(7iss Stoner turned ' hite to the li&s as she listened(

)Good heavens!) she cried*)he has follo ' ed e* then()

)So it a&&ears()

)He is so cunning that + never kno ' ' hen + a safe fro hi (. hat
' ill he say ' hen he returnsJ)

)He ust guard hi self* for he ay find that there is so eone
ore cunning than hi self u&on his track(, ou ust lock yourself
u& fro hi to&night(+f he is violent* ' e shall take you a ' ay to
your aunt's at Harro ' (; o ' * ' e ust ake the best use of our
ti e* so kindly take us at once to the roo s ' hich ' e are to
e1a ine()

The building ' as of grey* lichen&blotched stone* ' ith a high
central &ortion and t ' o curving ' ings* like the cla ' s of a crab*
thro ' n out on each side(+n one of these ' ings the ' indo ' s ' ere
broken and blocked ' ith ' ooden boards* ' hile the roof ' as &artly
caved in* a &icture of ruin(The central &ortion ' as in little
better re&air* but the right&hand block ' as co &aratively odern*
and the blinds in the ' indo ' s* ' ith the blue s oke curling u&
fro the chi neys* sho ' ed that this ' as ' here the fa ily resided(
So e scaffolding had been erected against the end ' all* and the
stone&work had been broken into* but there ' ere no signs of any
' ork en at the o ent of our visit(Hol es ' alked slo ' ly u& and
do ' n the ill&tri ed la ' n and e1a ined ' ith dee& attention the
outsides of the ' indo ' s(

)This* + take it* belongs to the roo in ' hich you used to slee&*
the centre one to your sister's* and the one ne1t to the ain
building to Dr(2oylott's cha berJ)

)E1actly so(But + a no ' slee&ing in the iddle one()

)Pending the alterations* as + understand(By the ' ay* there does
not see to be any very &ressing need for re&aairs at that end
' all()

)There 'ere none(+ believe that it 'as an e1cuse to ove e fro
y roo ()

)Ah5 that is suggestive(; o '* on the other side of this narro '
'ing runs the corridor fro ' hich these three roo s o&en(There
are ' indo ' s in it* of courseJ)

), es* but very s all ones(Too narro ' for anyone to &ass
through()

)As you both locked your doors at night* your roo s ' ere
una&&roachable fro that side(; o ' * ' ould you have the kindness
to go into your roo and bar your shuttersJ)

7iss Stoner did so* and Hol es* after a careful e1a ination
through the o&en ' indo ' * endeavoured in every ' ay to force the
shutter o&en* but ' ithout success(There ' as no slit through
' hich a knife could be &assed to raise the bar(Then ' ith his
lens he tested the hinges* but they ' ere of solid iron* built
fir ly into the assive asonry()Hu 5) said he* scratching his
chin in so e &er&le1ty*) y theory certainly &resents so e
difficulties(; o one could &ass these shutters if they ' ere
bolted(. ell* ' e shall see if the inside thro ' s any light u&on
the atter()

A s all side door led into the ' hite ' ashed corridor fro ' hich
the three bedroo s o&ened(Hol es refused to e1a ine the third
cha ber* so ' e &assed at once to the second* that in ' hich 7iss
Stoner ' as no ' slee&ing* and in ' hich her sister had et ' ith her
fate(+t ' as a ho ely little roo * ' ith a lo ' ceiling and a
ga&ing fire&lace* after the fashion of old country houses(A
bro ' n chest of dra ' ers stood in one corner* a narro '
' hite counter&aned bed in another* and a dressing table on the
left hand side of the ' indo ' (These articles* ' ith t ' o s all
' icker ' ork chairs* ade u& all the furniture in the roo save
for a sGuare of . ilton car&et in the centre(The boards round and
the &anelling of the ' alls ' ere of bro ' n* ' or Deaten oak* so old
and discoloured that it ay have dated fro the original building
of the house(Hol es dre ' one of the chairs into a corner and sat
silent* ' hile his eyes travelled round and round and u& and do ' n*
taking in every detail of the a&art ent(

) . here does that bell co unicate ' ithJ) he asked at last
&ointing to a thick bellDro&e ' hich hung do ' n beside the bed* the
tassel actually lying u&on the &illo ' (

)t goes to the housekee&er's roo ()

)t looks ne ' er than the other thingsJ)

), es* it ' as only &ut there a cou&le of years ago()

), our sister asked for it* + su&&oseJ)

) ; o* + never heard of her using it(. e used al ' ays to get ' hat ' e
' anted for ourselves()

)indeed* it seemed unnecessary to &ut so nice a bell&ull there(,ou 'ill excuse e for a few minutes 'hile + satisfy yself as to this floor() He threw ' his self down u&on his face 'ith his lens in his hand and crawled s'iftly back 'ard and for 'ard* e1a ining inutely the cracks between the boards(Then he did the same 'ith the 'ood&ork 'ith 'hich the chamber 'as &anelled(/inally he 'alked over to the bed and sent so e time in staring at it and in running his eye u& and down the 'all(/inally he took the bell&ro&e in his hand and gave it a brisk tug(

) . hy* it's a du y*) said he(

) . on't it ringJ)

) ; o* it is not even attached to a 'ire(This is very interesting(,ou can see no ' that it is fastened to a hook just above ' here the little opening for the ventilator is()

)Ho ' very absurd& + never noticed that before()

)Oery strange&) uttered Holmes* &ulling at the ro&e()There are one or two very singular points about this room (/or e1a &le* 'hat a fool a builder must be to open a ventilator into another room * 'hen* 'ith the same trouble* he ight have communicated 'ith the outside air&)

)That is also Quite modern*) said the lady(

)Done about the same time as the bell&ro&eJ) remarked Holmes(

) , es* there 'ere several little changes carried out about that time()

)They seem to have been of a most interesting character&&du y bell&ro&es* and ventilators 'hich do not ventilate(. ith your &er mission* Miss Stoner* 'e shall no ' carry our researches into the inner apart ent()

Dr(Gri esby Doyle's chamber 'as larger than that of his ste&&daughter* but 'as as &lainly furnished(A canopy bed* a small 'ooden shelf full of books* mostly of a technical character* an arm chair beside the bed* a &lain 'ooden chair against the 'all* a round table* and a large iron safe 'ere the &principal things 'hich met the eye(Holmes 'alked slowly round and e1a ined each and all of the 'ith the keenest interest(

) . hat's in hereJ) he asked* ta&&ing the safe(

)My ste&father's business &a&ers()

)?h& you have seen inside* thenJ)

)?nly once* some years ago(+ remember that it 'as full of &a&ers()

)There isn't a cat in it* for e1a &leJ)

) ; o(. hat a strange idea5)

) . ell* look at this5) He took u& a s all saucer of ilk ' hich stood on the to& of it(

) ; ol ' e don't kee& a cat(But there is a cheetah and a baboon()

)Ah* yes* of course5 . ell* a cheetah is just a big cat* and yet a saucer of ilk does not go very far in satisfying its ' ants* + daresay(There is one &oint ' hich + should ' ish to deter ine() He sGuatted do ' n in front of the ' ooden chair and e1a ined the seat of it ' ith the greatest attention(

)Thank you(That is Guite settled*) said he* rising and &utting his lens in his &ocket()Hullo5 Here is so ething interesting5)

The object ' hich had caught his eye ' as a s all dog lash hung on one corner of the bed(The lash* ho ' ever* ' as curled u&on itself and tied so as to ake a loo& of ' hi&cord(

) . hat do you ake of that* . atsonJ)

)t's a co on enough lash(But + don't kno ' ' hy it should be tied()

)That is not Guite so co on* is itJ Ah* e5 it's a ' icked ' orld* and ' hen a clever an turns his brains to cri e it is the ' orst of all(+ think that + have seen enough no ' * 7 iss Stoner* and ' ith your &er ission ' e shall ' alk out u&on the la ' n()

+ had never seen y friend's face so gri or his bro ' so dark as it ' as ' hen ' e turned fro the scene of this investigation(. e had ' alked several ti es u& and do ' n the la ' n* neither 7 iss Stoner nor yself liking to break in u&on his thoughts before he roused hi self fro his reverie(

)t is very essential* 7 iss Stoner*) said he*)that you should absolutely follo ' y advice in every res&ect()

)+ shall ost certainly do so()

)The atter is too serious for any hesitation(, our life ay de&end u&on your co &liance()

)+ assure you that + a in your hands()

)n the first &lance* both y friend and + ust s&end the night in your roo ()

Both 7 iss Stoner and + gaCed at hi in astonish ent(

) , es* it ust be so(>et e e1&lain(+ believe that that is the village inn over thereJ)

) , es* that is the Cro ' n()

)Oery good(, our ' indo ' s ' ould be visible fro thereJ)

)Certainly()

) ,ou ust confine yourself to your roo * on &retence of a headache* ' hen your ste&father co es back(Then ' hen you hear hi retire for the night* you ust o&en the shutters of your ' indo ' * undo the has&* &ut your la & there as a signal to us* and then ' ithdra ' Quietly ' ith everything ' hich you are likely to ' ant into the roo ' hich you used to occu&y(+ have no doubt that* in s&ite of the re&airs* you could anage there for one night()

)?h* yes* easily()

)The rest you ' ill leave in our hands()

)But ' hat ' ill you doJ)

) . e shall s&end the night in your roo * and ' e shall investigate the cause of this noise ' hich has disturbed you()

)+ believe* 7r(Hol es* that you have already ade u& your ind*) said 7iss Stoner* laying her hand u&on y co &anion's sleeve(

)Perha&s + have()

)Then* for &ity's sake* tell e ' hat ' as the cause of y sister's death()

)+ should &refer to have clearer &roofs before + s&eak()

) ,ou can at least tell e ' hether y o ' n thought is correct* and if she died fro so e sudden fright()

) ; o* + do not think so(+ think that there ' as &robably so e ore tangible cause(And no ' * 7iss Stoner* ' e ust leave you for if Dr(2oylott returned and sa ' us our journey ' ould be in vain(Goodbye* and be brave* for if you ' ill do ' hat + have told you* you ay rest assured that ' e shall soon drive a ' ay the dangers that threaten you()

Sherlock Hol es and + had no difficulty in engaging a bedroo and sittingdoo at the Cro ' n +nn(They ' ere on the u&&er floor* and fro our ' indo ' ' e could co and a vie ' of the avenue gate* and of the inhabited ' ing of Stoke 7oran 7anor House(At dusk ' e sa ' Dr(Gri esby 2oylott drive &ast* his huge for loo ing u& beside the little figure of the lad ' ho drove hi (The boy had so e slight difficulty in undoing the heavy iron gates* and ' e heard the hoarse roar of the doctor's voice and sa ' the fury ' ith ' hich he shook his clinched fists at hi (The tra& drove on* and a fe ' inutes later ' e sa ' a sudden light s&ring u& a ong the trees as the la & ' as lit in one of the sittingdoo s(

)Do you kno ' * . atson*) said Hol es as ' e sat together in the gathering darkness*)+ have really so e scru&les as to taking you toDnight(There is a distinct ele ent of danger()

)Can + be of assistanceJ)

) , our &resence ight be invaluable()

)Then + shall certainly co e()

)+t is very kind of you()

) , ou s&eak of danger(, ou have evidently seen ore in these roo s than ' as visible to e()

) ; o* but + fancy that + ay have deduced a little ore(+ i agine that you sa ' all that + did()

)+ sa ' nothing re arkable save the bellDro&e* and ' hat &ur&ose that could ans ' er + confess is ore than + can i agine()

) , ou sa ' the ventilator* tooJ)

) , es* but + do not think that it is such a very unusual thing to have a s all o&ening bet ' een t ' o roo s(+t ' as so s all that a rat could hardly &ass through()

)+ kne ' that ' e should find a ventilator before ever ' e ca e to Stoke 7 oran()

)7y dear Hol es5)

)?h* yes* + did(, ou re e ber in her state ent she said that her sister could s ell Dr(2oylott's cigar(; o ' * of course that suggested at once that there ust be a co unication bet ' een the t ' o roo s(+t could only be a s all one* or it ' ould have been re arkad u&on at the coroner's inGuiry(+ deduced a ventilator()

)But ' hat har can there be in thatJ)

) . ell* there is at least a curious coincidence of dates(A ventilator is ade* a cord is hung* and a lady ' ho slee&s in the bed dies(Does not that strike youJ)

)+ cannot as yet see any connection()

)Did you observe anything very &eculiar about that bedJ)

) ; o()

)+t ' as cla &ed to the floor(Did you ever see a bed fastened like that beforeJ)

)+ cannot say that + have()

)The lady could not ove her bed(+t ust al ' ays be in the sa e relative &osition to the ventilator and to the ro&eDdor so ' e ay call it* since it ' as clearly never eant for a bellD&ull()

)Hol es*) + cried*)+ see to see di ly ' hat you are hinting at(. e are only just in ti e to &revent so e subtle and horrible

cri e()

)Subtle enough and horrible enough(. hen a doctor does go 'rong
he is the first of cri inals(He has nerve and he has kno 'ledge(
Pal er and Pritchard 'ere a ong the heads of their &rofession(
This an strikes even dee&er* but + think* . atson* that 'e shall
be able to strike dee&er still(But 'e shall have horrors enough
before the night is over! for goodness' sake let us have a Quiet
&i&e and turn our inds for a fe ' hours to so ething ore
cheerful()

About nine o'clock the light a ong the trees 'as e1tinguished*
and all 'as dark in the direction of the 7 anor House(T 'o hours
&assed slo 'ly a 'ay* and then* suddenly* just at the stroke of
eleven* a single bright light shone out right in front of us(

)That is our signal*) said Hol es* s&ringing to his feet!)it
co es fro the iddle 'indo '()

As 'e &assed out he e1changed a fe ' 'ords 'ith the landlord*
e1&laining that 'e 'ere going on a late visit to an acGuaintance*
and that it 'as &ossible that 'e ight s&end the night there(A
o ent later 'e 'ere out on the dark road* a chill 'ind blo 'ing
in our faces* and one yello ' light t 'inkling in front of us
through the gloo to guide us on our so bre errand(

There 'as little difficulty in entering the grounds* for
unre&ired breaches ga&ed in the old &ark 'all(7aking our 'ay
a ong the trees* 'e reached the la 'n* crossed it* and 'ere about
to enter through the 'indo ' 'hen out fro a clu & of laurel
bushes there darted 'hat see ed to be a hideous and distorted
child* 'ho thre ' itself u&on the grass 'ith 'rithing li bs and
then ran s 'iftly across the la 'n into the darkness(

)7y God!) + 'his&ered!)did you see itJ)

Hol es 'as for the o ent as startled as +(His hand closed like
a vice u&on y 'rist in his agitation(Then he broke into a lo '
laugh and &ut his li&s to y ear(

)t is a nice household*) he ur ured()That is the baboon()

+ had forgotten the strange &ets 'hich the doctor affected(There
'as a cheetah* too! &erha&s 'e ight find it u&on our shoulders
at any o ent(+ confess that + felt easier in y ind 'hen*
after follo 'ing Hol es' e1a &le and sli&&ing off y shoes* +
found yself inside the bedroo (7y co &anion noiselessly closed
the shutters* oved the la & onto the table* and cast his eyes
round the roo (All 'as as 'e had seen it in the dayti e(Then
cree&ing u& to e and aking a tru &et of his hand* he 'his&ered
into y ear again so gently that it 'as all that + could do to
distinguish the 'ords

)The least sound 'ould be fatal to our &lans()

+ nodded to sho ' that + had heard(

) . e ust sit ' ithout light(He ' ould see it through the ventilator()

+ nodded again(

)Do not go aslee&l your very life ay de&end u&on it(Have your &istol ready in case ' e should need it(+ ' ill sit on the side of the bed* and you in that chair()

+ took out y revolver and laid it on the corner of the table(

Hol es had brought u& a long thin cane* and this he &laced u&on the bed beside hi (By it he laid the bo1 of atches and the stu & of a candle(Then he turned do ' n the la &* and ' e ' ere left in darkness(

Ho ' shall + ever forget that dreadful vigilJ + could not hear a sound* not even the dra ' ing of a breath* and yet + kne ' that y co &anion sat o&en&eyed* ' ithin a fe ' feet of e* in the sa e state of nervous tension in ' hich + ' as yself(The shutters cut off the least ray of light* and ' e ' aited in absolute darkness(

/ro outside ca e the occasional cry of a nightDbird* and once at our very ' indo ' a long dra ' n catlike ' hine* ' hich told us that the cheetah ' as indeed at liberty(/ar a ' ay ' e could hear the dee& tones of the &arish clock* ' hich boo ed out every Quarter of an hour(Ho ' long they see ed* those Quarters5 T ' elve struck* and one and t ' o and three* and still ' e sat ' aiting silently for ' hatever ight befall(

Suddenly there ' as the o entary glea of a light u& in the direction of the ventilator* ' hich vanished i ediatly* but ' as succeeded by a strong s ell of burning oil and heated etal(So eone in the ne1t roo had lit a darkDlantern(+ heard a gentle sound of ove ent* and then all ' as silent once ore* though the s ell gre ' stronger(/or half an hour + sat ' ith straining ears(Then suddenly another sound beca e audibleDDa very gentle* soothing sound* like that of a s all jet of stea esca&ing continually fro a kettle(The instant that ' e heard it* Hol es s&rang fro the bed* struck a atch* and lashed furiously ' ith his cane at the bellD&ull(

), ou see it* . atsonJ) he yelled() , ou see itJ)

But + sa ' nothing(At the o ent ' hen Hol es struck the light + heard a lo ' * clear ' histle* but the sudden glare flashing into y ' eary eyes ade it i &ossible for e to tell ' hat it ' as at ' hich y friend lashed so savagely(+ could* ho ' ever* see that his face ' as deadly &ale and filled ' ith horror and loathing(He had ceased to strike and ' as gaCing u& at the ventilator ' hen suddenly there broke fro the silence of the night the ost horrible cry to ' hich + have ever listened(+t s ' elled u& louder and louder* a hoarse yell of &ain and fear and anger all ingled in the one dreadful shriek(They say that a ' ay do ' n in the village* and even in the distant &arsonage* that cry raised the slee&ers fro their beds(+t struck cold to our hearts* and +

stood gazing at Holmes* and he waited* until the last echoes of it
had died away into the silence from which it rose(

) . What can it meanJ) + gasped(

)It means that it is all over*) Holmes answered()And perhaps*
after all* it is for the best(Take your pistol* and 'e 'ill
enter Dr(2oylott's room ()

With a grave face he lit the lamp and led the way down the
corridor(Twice he struck at the chamber door without any reply
from within(Then he turned the handle and entered* + at his
heels* with the cocked pistol in his hand(

It was a singular sight which met our eyes(Upon the table stood a
dark lantern with the shutter half open* throwing a brilliant
beam of light upon the iron safe* the door of which was ajar(
Beside this table* on the wooden chair* sat Dr(Griestby 2oylott
clad in a long grey dressing-gown* his bare ankles protruding
beneath* and his feet thrust into red heelless Turkish slippers(
Across his lap lay the short stock with the long lash which 'e
had noticed during the day(His chin was cocked upward and his
eyes were fixed in a dreadful* rigid stare at the corner of the
ceiling(Round his brow he had a peculiar yellow band* with
brownish speckles* which seemed to be bound tightly round his
head(As 'e entered he made neither sound nor motion(

)The band! the speckled band!) 'his*red Holmes(

+ took a step forward(+n an instant his strange headgear began
to move* and there reared itself from among his hair the singular
diamond-shaped head and buffed neck of a loathsome serpent(

)It is a snake* added*) cried Holmes!)the deadliest snake in
India(He has died within ten seconds of being bitten(Violence
does* in truth* recoil upon the violent* and the schemer falls
into the pit which he digs for another(>et us thrust this
creature back into its den* and 'e can then remove Miss Stoner to
some place of shelter and let the county police know ' what has
happened()

As he spoke he drew the dog swiftly from the dead man's lap*
and throwing the noose round the reptile's neck he drew it from
its horrid perch and* carrying it at arm's length* threw it into
the iron safe* which he closed upon it(

Such are the true facts of the death of Dr(Griestby 2oylott* of
Stoke Moran(It is not necessary that + should prolong a
narrative which has already run to too great a length by telling
how 'e broke the sad news to the terrified girl* how 'e conveyed
her by the morning train to the care of her good aunt at Harrow*
of how the slow process of official inquiry came to the
conclusion that the doctor met his fate while indiscreetly
laying with a dangerous net(The little which + had yet to learn
of the case was told 'e by Sherlock Holmes as 'e travelled back
next day(

)+ had*) said he*) co e to an entirely erroneous conclusion ' hich
 sho ' s* y dear . atson* ho ' dangerous it al ' ays is to reason fro
 insufficient data(The &resence of the gi&sies* and the use of
 the ' ord fband* ' hich ' as used by the &oor girl* no doubt* to
 e1&lain the a&&earance ' hich she had caught a hurried gli &se of
 by the light of her atch* ' ere sufficient to &ut e u&on an
 entirely ' rong scent(+ can only clai the erit that + instantly
 reconsidered y &osition ' hen* ho ' ever* it beca e clear to e
 that ' hatever danger threatened an occu&ant of the roo could not
 co e either fro the ' indo ' or the door(7y attention ' as
 s&eedily dra ' n* as + have already re &arked to you* to this
 ventilator* and to the bellDro&e ' hich hung do ' n to the bed(The
 discovery that this ' as a du y* and that the bed ' as cla &ed to
 the floor* instantly gave rise to the sus&icion that the ro&e ' as
 there as a bridge for so ething &assing through the hole and
 co ing to the bed(The idea of a snake instantly occurred to e*
 and ' hen + cou&led it ' ith y kno ' ledge that the doctor ' as
 furnished ' ith a su&&ly of creatures fro ndia* + felt that +
 ' as &robably on the right track(The idea of using a for of
 &oisson ' hich could not &ossibly be discovered by any che ical
 test ' as just such a one as ' ould occur to a clever and ruthless
 an ' ho had had an Eastern training(The ra&idity ' ith ' hich such
 a &oisson ' ould take effect ' ould also* fro his &oint of vie '* be
 an advantage(+t ' ould be a shar&deyed coroner* indeed* ' ho could
 distinguish the t ' o little dark &unctures ' hich ' ould sho ' ' here
 the &oisson fangs had done their ' ork(Then + thought of the
 ' histle(?f course he ust recall the snake before the orning
 light revealed it to the victi (He had trained it* &robably by
 the use of the ilk ' hich ' e sa '* to return to hi ' hen su oned(
 He ' ould &ut it through this ventilator at the hour that he
 thought best* ' ith the certainty that it ' ould cra ' l do ' n the
 ro&e and land on the bed(+t ight or ight not bite the
 occu&ant* &erha&s she ight esca&e every night for a ' eek* but
 sooner or later she ust fall a victi (

)+ had co e to these conclusions before ever + had entered his
 roo (An ins&ection of his chair sho ' ed e that he had been in
 the habit of standing on it* ' hich of course ' ould be necessary
 in order that he should reach the ventilator(The sight of the
 safe* the saucer of ilk* and the loo& of ' hi&cord ' ere enough to
 finally dis&el any doubts ' hich ay have re ained(The etallic
 clang heard by 7iss Stoner ' as obviously caused by her ste&father
 hastily closing the door of his safe u&on its terrible occu&ant(
 Having once ade u& y ind* you kno ' the ste&s ' hich + took in
 order to &ut the atter to the &roof(+ heard the creature hiss
 as + have no doubt that you did also* and + instantly lit the
 light and attacked it()

) . ith the result of driving it through the ventilator()

)And also ' ith the result of causing it to turn u&on its aster
 at the other side(So e of the blo ' s of y cane ca e ho e and
 roused its snakish te &er* so that it fle ' u&on the first &erson
 it sa ' (+n this ' ay + a no doubt indirectly res&onsible for Dr(
 Gri esby 2oylott's death* and + cannot say that it is likely to
 ' eigh very heavily u&on y conscience()

THE ADVENTURE OF THE EGG / THE EGG; THE EGG; THE EGG

Of all the problems which have been submitted to my friend Mr. Sherlock Holmes for solution during the years of our intimacy there were only two of which I was the means of introducing to his notice that of Mr. Hatherley's thumb and that of Colonel . Arbuthnot's address (Of these the latter may have afforded a finer field for an acute and original observer but the other was so strange in its inception and so dramatic in its details that it may be the more worthy of being placed upon record even if it gave my friend fewer openings for those deductive methods of reasoning by which he achieved such remarkable results. The story has, I believe, been told more than once in the newspapers but like all such narratives its effect is much less striking when set forth en bloc in a single half-column of print than when the facts slowly evolve before your own eyes and the mystery clears gradually away as each new discovery furnishes a step which leads on to the complete truth. At the time the circumstances made a deep impression upon me and the lapse of two years has hardly served to weaken the effect.

It was in the summer of 1893 not long after my marriage that the events occurred which I am now about to summarize (I had returned to civil practice and had finally abandoned Holmes in his Baker Street rooms although I continually visited him and occasionally even persuaded him to forgo his Bohemian habits so far as to come and visit us. My practice had steadily increased and as I had been able to live at no very great distance from Paddington Station I got a few patients from among the officials (One of these I had cured of a painful and lingering disease I was never weary of advertising my virtues and of endeavouring to send me on every sufferer over whom he might have any influence.

One morning at a little before seven o'clock I was awakened by the maid tapping at the door to announce that two men had come from Paddington and were waiting in the consulting room (I dressed hurriedly for I knew by experience that railway cases were seldom trivial and hastened downstairs. As I descended my old ally the guard came out of the room and closed the door tightly behind him.

"I've got him here" he whispered jerking his thumb over his shoulder. "He's all right."

"What is it then?" I asked for his manner suggested that it was some strange creature which he had caged up in my room.

"It's a new patient" he whispered. "I thought I'd bring him round myself then he couldn't slip away. (There he is all safe and sound. I must go now. Doctor! I have my duties just the same as you.) And off he went this trusty tout without even giving me time to thank him."

I entered my consulting room and found a gentleman seated by the table. He was quietly dressed in a suit of heather tweed with a

soft cloth ca& 'hich he had laid do ' n u&on y books(2ound one of his hands he had a handkerchief ' ra&&ed* 'hich 'as ottled all over ' ith bloodstains(He ' as young* not ore than five&and&t ' enty* + should say* ' ith a strong* asculine face! but he ' as e!ceedingly &ale and gave e the i &ression of a an ' ho ' as suffering fro so e strong agitation* 'hich it took all his strength of ind to control(

) + a sorry to knock you u& so early* Doctor*) said he*)but + have had a very serious accident during the night(+ ca e in by train this orning* and on inGuiring at Paddington as to ' here + ight find a doctor* a ' orthy fello ' very kindly escorted e here(+ gave the aid a card* but + see that she has left it u&on the side&table()

+ took it u& and glanced at it() 7 r(Oictor Hatherley* hydraulic engineer* #9A* Oictoria Street !Nrd floor%() That ' as the na e* style* and abode of y orning visitor() + regret that + have ke&t you ' aiting*) said +* sitting do ' n in y library&chair() , ou are fresh fro a night journey* + understand* 'hich is in itself a onotonous occu&ation()

)?h* y night could not be called onotonous*) said he* and laughed(He laughed very heartily* ' ith a high* ringing note* leaning back in his chair and shaking his sides(All y edical instincts rose u& against that laugh(

)Sto& it&) + cried!)ull yourself together&) and + &oured out so e ' ater fro a caraffe(

+t ' as useless* ho ' ever(He ' as off in one of those hysterical outbursts 'hich co e u&on a strong nature 'hen so e great crisis is over and gone(Presently he ca e to hi self once ore* very ' eary and &ale&looking(

) + have been aking a fool of yself*) he gas&ed(

) ; ot at all(Drink this() + dashed so e brandy into the ' ater* and the colour began to co e back to his bloodless cheeks(

)That's better&) said he()And no ' * Doctor* &erha&s you ' ould kindly attend to y thu b* or rather to the &lance ' here y thu b used to be()

He un ' ound the handkerchief and held out his hand(+t gave even y hardened nerves a shudder to look at it(There ' ere four &rotruding fingers and a horrid red* s&ongy surface ' here the thu b should have been(+t had been hacked or torn right out fro the roots(

)Good heavens&) + cried*)this is a terrible injury(+t ust have bled considerably()

) , es* it did(+ fainted ' hen it ' as done* and + think that + ust have been senseless for a long ti e(. hen + ca e to + found that it ' as still bleeding* so + tied one end of y handkerchief very tightly round the ' rist and braced it u& ' ith a t ' ig()

)Excellent, you should have been a surgeon()

)It is a question of hydraulics* you see* and came within your province()

)This has been done* said *elaborating the wound*) by a very heavy and sharp instrument()

)A thing like a cleaver* said he()

)An accident* + resumed()

)By no means()

)What a murderous attack()

)Overy murderous indeed()

), you horrify me()

+ sang the wound* cleaned it* dressed it* and finally covered it over with cotton adding and carbolic bandages(He lay back without wincing* though he bit his lip from time to time()

)How is thatJ) + asked when + had finished()

)Certainly Bet *been your brandy and your bandage* + feel a new *an + *as very weak* but + have had a good deal to go through()

)Perhaps you had better not speak of the matter(+ it is evidently trying to your nerves()

)?h* no* not no' (+ shall have to tell my tale to the police but* bet *been ourselves* if it were not for the convincing evidence of this wound of mine* + should be surprised if they believed my statement* for it is a very extraordinary one* and + have not much in the way of proof with which to back it up and* even if they believe the clues which + can give them are so vague that it is a question whether justice will be done()

)Has* cried *if it is anything in the nature of a trouble which you desire to see solved* + should strongly recommend you to come to my friend *Mr(Sherlock Holmes* before you go to the official police()

)?h* + have heard of that fellow*) answered my visitor*) and + should be very glad if he would take the matter up* though of course + must use the official police as well(Would you give me an introduction to him J)

)I'll do better(I'll take you round to him myself()

)+ should be immensely obliged to you()

) . I'll call a cab and go together(We shall just be in time to have a little breakfast with him (Do you feel equal to itJ)

) , es! + shall not feel easy until + have told y story()

)Then y servant ' ill call a cab* and + shall be ' ith you in an instant() + rushed u&stairs* e1&lained the attter shortly to y ' ife* and in five inutes ' as inside a hansom* driving ' ith y ne ' acGuaintance to Baker Street(

Sherlock Hol es ' as* as + e1&ected* lounging about his sittingDroom in his dressingDgo ' n* reading the agony column of The Times and s ooking his beforeDbreakfast &i&e* ' hich ' as composed of all the &lugs and dottles left from his sokes of the day before* all carefully dried and collected on the corner of the mantel&iece(He received us in his Guietly genial fashion* ordered fresh rashers and eggs* and joined us in a hearty meal(. hen it ' as concluded he settled our ne ' acGuaintance u&on the sofa* &laced a &illo ' beneath his head* and laid a glass of brandy and ' ater ' ithin his reach(

)t is easy to see that your e1&erience has been no common one* 7r(Hatherley*) said he()Pray* lie down there and make yourself absolutely at home(Tell us ' hat you can* but sto& ' hen you are tired and kee& u& your strength ' ith a little stimulant()

)Thank you*) said y &atient()but + have felt another an since the doctor bandaged e* and + think that your breakfast has completed the cure(+ shall take u& as little of your valuable time as &ossible* so + shall start at once u&on y &eculiar e1&eriences()

Hol es sat in his big arm chair ' ith the ' eary* heavyDlidded e1&ression ' hich veiled his keen and eager nature* ' hile + sat opposite to him* and ' e listened in silence to the strange story ' hich our visitor detailed to us(

) , ou must know ' *) said he*)that + am an orphan and a bachelor* residing alone in lodgings in London(By &rofession + am a hydraulic engineer* and + have had considerable e1&erience of y ' ork during the seven years that + ' as &&renticed to Oenner Latheson* the ' ellDkno ' n firm of Green ' ich(Two years ago* having served y time* and having also come into a fair sum of money through y &oor father's death* + determined to start in business for yself and took &rofessional chambers in Oictoria Street(

)+ suppose that everyone finds his first inde&endent start in business a dreary e1&erience(To e it has been e1&entionally so(During t ' o years + have had three consultations and one small job* and that is absolutely all that y &rofession has brought e(7y gross takings amount to <4 &ounds #=(Every day* from nine in the morning until four in the afternoon* + ' aited in y little den* until at last y heart began to sink* and + came to believe that + should never have any &ractice at all(

) , esterday* however* just as + ' as thinking of leaving the office* y clerk entered to say there ' as a gentleman ' aiting ' ho ' ished to see e u&on business(He brought u& a card* too* ' ith

the name of Colonel Synder Stark engraved upon it(Close at his heels came the colonel himself advanced rather over the middle side* but of an exceeding thinness(+ do not think that + have ever seen so thin a man(His whole face sharpened away into nose and chin* and the skin of his cheeks was drawn quite tense over his outstanding bones(yet this exclamation seemed to be his natural habit* and due to no disease* for his eye was bright* his step brisk* and his bearing assured(He was plainly but neatly dressed* and his age* + should judge* would be nearer forty than thirty(

Mr(Hatherley said he was with something of a German accent(You have been recommended to me Mr(Hatherley* as being a man who is not only proficient in his profession but is also discreet and capable of reserving a secret(

+ boasted feeling as flattered as any young man would at such an address(May + ask who it was who gave me so good a character(

Well* perhaps it is better that + should not tell you that just at this moment(+ have it from the same source that you are both an orphan and a bachelor and are residing alone in London(

That is quite correct* + answered(but you will excuse me if + say that + cannot see how all this bears upon my professional qualifications(+ understand that it was on a professional matter that you wished to speak to me(

Andoubtedly so(But you will find that all + say is really to the point(+ have a professional commission for you* but absolute secrecy is quite essential(absolute secrecy* you understand* and of course we agree elect that more from a man who is alone than from one who lives in the bosom of his family(

He rose to keep a secret* said + you may absolutely depend upon my doing so(

He looked very hard at me as spoke* and it seemed to me that + had never seen so suspicious and questioning an eye(

Do you rise* then(said he at last(

Yes* + rose(

Absolute and complete silence before* during* and after(; no reference to the matter at all* either in word or writing(

+ have already given you my word(

Very good(He suddenly rang up* and darting like lightning across the room he flung open the door(The passage outside was empty(

That's all right* said he coming back(He knew that clerks are so eternally curious as to their master's affairs(; so + can talk in safety(He drew up his chair very close to mine and began to stare at me again with the same questioning and thoughtful look(

)A feeling of re&ulsion* and of so ðing akin to fear had begun to rise 'ithin &e at the strange antics of this fleshless &an(Even y dread of losing a client could not restrain &e fro sho 'ing y i &atience(

)& beg that you 'ill state your business* sir*& said +I f y ti &e is of value(& Heaven forgive &e for that last sentence* but the 'ords ca &e to y li&s(

)&Ho ' 'ould fifty guineas for a night's 'ork suit youJ& he asked(

)&7 ost ad irably(&

)& say a night's 'ork* but an hour's 'ould be nearer the &ark(+ si &ly 'ant your o&inion about a hydraulic sta &ing &achine 'hich has got out of gear(+f you sho ' us 'hat is 'rong 'e shall soon set it right ourselves(. hat do you think of such a co &ission as thatJ&

)&The 'ork a&&ears to be light and the &ay unificent(&

)&Precisely so(. e shall 'ant you to co &e to&night by the last train(&

)& . here toJ&

)&To Eyford* in Berkshire(+t is a little &lace near the borders of ?1fordshire* and 'ithin seven &iles of 2eading(There is a train fro & Paddington 'hich 'ould bring you there at about ###&\$(&

)&Oery good(&

)& shall co &e do 'n in a carriage to &eet you(&

)&There is a drive* thenJ&

)&, es* our little &lace is Guite out in the country(+t is a good seven &iles fro Eyford Station(&

)&Then 'e can hardly get there before idnight(+ su&&ose there 'ould be no chance of a train back(+ should be co &elled to sto& the night(&

)&, es* 'e could easily give you a shake&do 'n(&

)&That is very a 'k 'ard(Could + not co &e at so &e &ore convenient hourJ&

)& . e have judged it best that you should co &e late(+t is to reco &ense you for any inconvenience that 'e are &aying to you* a young and unkno 'n &an* a fee 'hich 'ould buy an o&inion fro the very heads of your &rofession(Still* of course* if you 'ould like to dra ' out of the business* there is &lenty of ti &e to do so(&

)+ thought of the fifty guineas* and of how ' very useful they
'ould be to 'e(; ot at all* said +* + shall be very ha&&y to
accomodate yself to your 'ishes(+ should like* how 'ever* to
understand a little ore clearly ' hat it is that you 'ish 'e to
do(

)Kuite so(+t is very natural that the ledge of secrecy ' hich
'e have elacted from you should have aroused your curiosity(+
have no 'ish to co it you to anything 'ithout your having it all
laid before you(+ su&&ose that 'e are absolutely safe from
eavesdro&&ersJ

)Entirely(

)Then the latter stands thus(,ou are &robably aware that
fuller'sDearth is a valuable &roduct* and that it is only found
in one or t' o &laces in EnglandJ

)+ have heard so(

)So 'e little ti 'e ago + bought a small &lacedDa very small
&lacedD 'ithin ten 'iles of 2eading(+ 'as fortunate enough to
discover that there 'as a de&osit of fuller'sDearth in one of y
fields(?n elaining it* how 'ever* + found that this de&osit 'as a
co &aratively small one* and that it for ed a link bet 'een t' o
very uch larger ones u&on the right and leftDboth of the *
how 'ever* in the grounds of y neighbours(These good &eo&le 'ere
absolutely ignorant that their land contained that ' hich 'as
Guite as valuable as a goldD ine(; aturally* it 'as to y
interest to buy their land before they discovered its true value*
but unfortunately + had no ca&ital by ' hich + could do this(+
took a fe ' of y friends into the secret* how 'ever* and they
suggested that 'e should Guietly and secretly 'ork our o 'n little
de&osit and that in this 'ay 'e should earn the 'oney ' hich 'ould
enable us to buy the neighbouring fields(This 'e have no ' been
doing for so 'e ti 'e* and in order to hel& us in our o&erations 'e
erected a hydraulic &ress(This &ress* as + have already
e1&lained* has got out of order* and 'e 'ish your advice u&on the
subject('e guard our secret very jealously* how 'ever* and if it
once beca 'e kno 'n that 'e had hydraulic engineers co ing to our
little house* it 'ould soon rouse inGuiry* and then* if the facts
ca 'e out* it 'ould be goodDbye to any chance of getting these
fields and carrying out our &lans(That is ' hy + have 'ade you
&ro ise 'e that you 'ill not tell a hu 'an being that you are
going to Eyford toDnight(+ ho&e that + 'ake it all &lainJ

)+ Guite follo ' you* said +(FThe only &oint ' hich + could not
Guite understand 'as ' hat use you could 'ake of a hydraulic &ress
in elcavating fuller'sDearth* ' hich* as + understand* is dug out
like gravel from a &it(

)Ah* said he carelessly* F' e have our o 'n &rocess('e co &ress
the earth into bricks* so as to re ove the 'ithout revealing
' hat they are(But that is a 'ere detail(+ have taken you fully
into y confidence no '* 7r(Hatherley* and + have sho 'n you how ' +
trust you(He rose as he s&oke(+ shall el&ect you* then* at
Eyford at ###\$

)It shall certainly be there(

)And not a word to a soul(He looked at her with a last long
Questioning glance and then pressing his hand in a cold dank
grasp he hurried from the room (

) . Well when came to think it all over in cool blood was very
much astonished as you may both think at this sudden collision
which had been intrusted to her (?n the one hand of course was
glad for the fee was at least tenfold what should have asked
had set a price upon his services and it was possible that
this order might lead to other ones(?n the other hand the face
and manner of Watson had made an unpleasant impression upon
her and she could not think that his explanation of the
fuller's death was sufficient to explain the necessity for her
coming at midnight and his extreme anxiety lest she should tell
anyone of her errand(However she thrust all fears to the winds ate
a hearty supper drove to Paddington and started off having
obeyed to the letter the injunction as to holding her tongue(

)At Reading she had to change not only her carriage but her station(
However she was in time for the last train to Eyford and she
reached the little distant station after eleven o'clock(she was the
only passenger who got out there and there was no one upon the
platform save a single sleepy porter with a lantern(As she passed
out through the ticket gate however she found her acquaintance of
the morning waiting in the shadow upon the other side(Without a
word she grasped her arm and hurried her into a carriage the door
of which was standing open(He drew up the window's on either
side tapped on the hoodwork and a heavy wheel went as fast as the
horse could go(

)The horseman interjected Holmes(

) , yes only one(

)Did you observe the colour(

) , yes she said it by the sidelights when she was stepping into the
carriage(it was a chestnut(

)Tired looking or fresh(

)?How fresh and glossy(

)Thank you(she said sorry to have interrupted you(Pray continue
your most interesting statement(

)A heavy wheel went then and she drove for at least an hour(Colonel
Smythe had said that it was only seven miles but she
should think from the rate that she seemed to go and from the
time that she took that it must have been nearer twelve(He sat
at her side in silence all the time and she was aware more than
once when she glanced in his direction that he was looking at her
with great intensity(The country roads seemed to be not very good
in that part of the world for she lurched and jolted terribly(she

tried to look out of the 'indo 's to see so e thing of ' here ' e
' ere* but they ' ere ade of frosted glass* and + could ake out
nothing save the occasional bright blur of a &assing light(; o '
and then + haCarded so e re ark to break the onotony of the
journey* but the colonel ans ' ered only in onosyllables* and the
conversation soon flagged(At last* ho ' ever* the bu &ing of the
road ' as e1changed for the cris& s oothness of a gravel drive*
and the carriage ca e to a stand(Colonel >ysander Stark s&rang
out* and* as + follo ' ed after hi * &ulled e s ' iftly into a &orch
' hich ga&ed in front of us(. e ste&&ed* as it ' ere* right out of
the carriage and into the hall* so that + failed to catch the
ost fleeting glance of the front of the house(The instant that
+ had crossed the threshold the door sla ed heavily behind us*
and + heard faintly the rattle of the ' heels as the carriage
drove a ' ay(

)t ' as &itch dark inside the house* and the colonel fu bled
about looking for atches and uttering under his breath(
Suddenly a door o&ened at the other end of the &assage* and a
long* golden bar of light shot out in our direction(+t gre '
broader* and a ' o an a&&eared ' ith a la & in her hand* ' hich she
held above her head* &ushing her face for ' ard and &eering at us(
+ could see that she ' as &retty* and fro the gloss ' ith ' hich
the light shone u&on her dark dress + kne ' that it ' as a rich
aterial(She s&oke a fe ' ' ords in a foreign tongue in a tone as
though asking a Guestion* and ' hen y co &anion ans ' ered in a
gruff onosyllable she gave such a start that the la & nearly
fell fro her hand(Colonel Stark ' ent u& to her* ' his&ered
so e thing in her ear* and then* &ushing her back into the roo
fro ' hence she had co e* he ' alked to ' ards e again ' ith the
la & in his hand(

)fPerha&s you ' ill have the kindness to ' ait in this roo for a
fe ' inutes* said he* thro ' ing o&en another door(+t ' as a
Quiet* little* &lainly furnished roo * ' ith a round table in the
centre* on ' hich several Ger an books ' ere scattered(Colonel
Stark laid do ' n the la & on the to& of a har oniu beside the
door(+ shall not kee& you ' aiting an instant* said he* and
vanished into the darkness(

)+ glanced at the books u&on the table* and in s&ite of y
ignorance of Ger an + could see that t ' o of the ' ere treatises
on science* the others being volu es of &oetry(Then + ' alked
across to the ' indo ' * ho&ing that + ight catch so e gli &se of
the country&side* but an oak shutter* heavily barred* ' as folded
across it(+t ' as a ' onderfully silent house(There ' as an old
clock ticking loudly so e ' here in the &assage* but other ' ise
everything ' as deadly still(A vague feeling of uneasiness began
to steal over e(. ho ' ere these Ger an &eo&le* and ' hat ' ere
they doing living in this strange* out&of&the& ay &laceJ And
' here ' as the &laceJ + ' as ten iles or so fro Eyford* that ' as
all + kne ' * but ' hether north* south* east* or ' est + had no
idea(/or that atter* 2eading* and &ossibly other large to ' ns*
' ere ' ithin that radius* so the &lace ight not be so secluded*
after all(, et it ' as Guite certain* fro the absolute stillness*
that ' e ' ere in the country(+ &aced u& and do ' n the roo *
hu ing a tune under y breath to kee& u& y s&irits and feeling

that + ' as thoroughly earning y fifty guinea fee(

)Suddenly* ' ithout any reli iary sound in the idst of the utter stillness* the door of y roo s' ung slo ' ly o&en(The ' o an ' as standing in the a&erture* the darkness of the hall behind her* the yello ' light fro y la & beating u&on her eager and beautiful face(+ could see at a glance that she ' as sick ' ith fear* and the sight sent a chill to y o ' n heart(She held u& one shaking finger to ' arn e to be silent* and she shot a fe ' ' his&ered ' ords of broken English at e* her eyes glancing back* like those of a frightened horse* into the gloo behind her(

)'t ' ould go* said she* trying hard* as it see ed to e* to s&eak cal ly! 't ' ould go(+ should not stay here(There is no good for you to do(

)'But* ada * said +* 't have not yet done ' hat + ca e for(+ cannot &ossibly leave until + have seen the achine(

)'t is not ' orth your ' hile to ' ait* she ' ent on(' , ou can &ass through the door! no one hinders(And then* seeing that + s iled and shook y head* she suddenly thre ' aside her constraint and ade a ste& for ' ard* ' ith her hands ' rung together(' /or the love of Heaven* she ' his&ered* ' get a ' ay fro here before it is too late(

)But + a so e ' hat headstrong by nature* and the ore ready to engage in an affair ' hen there is so e obstacle in the ' ay(+ thought of y fifty guinea fee* of y ' eariso e journey* and of the un&easant night ' hich see ed to be before e(. as it all to go for nothingJ . hy should + slink a ' ay ' ithout having carried out y co ission* and ' ithout the &ay ent ' hich ' as y dueJ This ' o an ight* for all + kne ' * be a ono aniac(. ith a stout bearing* therefore* though her anner had shaken e ore than + cared to confess* + still shook y head and declared y intention of re aining ' here + ' as(She ' as about to rene ' her entreaties ' hen a door sla ed overhead* and the sound of several footsteps ' as heard u&on the stairs(She listened for an instant* thre ' u& her hands ' ith a des&airing gesture* and vanished as suddenly and as noiselessly as she had co e(

)The ne ' co ers ' ere Colonel >ylander Stark and a short thick an ' ith a chinchilla beard gro ' ing out of the creases of his double chin* ' ho ' as introduced to e as 7 r(/erguson(

)'This is y secretary and anager* said the colonel('By the ' ay* + ' as under the i &ression that + left this door shut just no ' (+ fear that you have felt the draught(

)'n the contrary* said +* 't o&ened the door yself because + felt the roo to be a little close(

)He shot one of his sus&icious looks at e('Perha&s ' e had better &roceed to business* then* said he(' 7 r(/erguson and + ' ill take you u& to see the achine(

)'t had better &ut y hat on* + su&&ose(

)f?h* no* it is in the house(f

)f . hat* you dig fuller'sDearth in the houseJf

)f; o* no(This is only ' here ' e co &ress it(But never ind that(All ' e ' ish you to do is to e1a ine the achine and to let us kno ' ' hat is ' rong ' ith it(f

) . e ' ent u&stairs together* the colonel first ' ith the la &* the fat anager and + behind hi (+t ' as a labyrinth of an old house* ' ith corridors* &assages* narro ' ' inding staircases* and little lo ' doors* the thresholds of ' hich ' ere hollo ' ed out by the generations ' ho had crossed the (There ' ere no car&ets and no signs of any furniture above the ground floor* ' hile the &laster ' as &eeling off the ' alls* and the da & ' as breaking through in green* unhealthy blotches(+ tried to &ut on as unconcerned an air as &ossible* but + had not forgotten the ' arnings of the lady* even though + disregarded the * and + ke&t a keen eye u&on y t ' o co &anions(/erguson a&&eared to be a orose and silent an* but + could see fro the little that he said that he ' as at least a fello ' Dcountry an(

)Colonel >ysander Stark sto&&ed at last before a lo ' door* ' hich he unlocked(. ithin ' as a s all* sGuare roo * in ' hich the three of us could hardly get at one ti e(/erguson re ained outside* and the colonel ushered e in(

)f . e are no ' *f said he* factually ' ithin the hydraulic &ress* and it ' ould be a &articularly un&leasant thing for us if anyone ' ere to turn it on(The ceiling of this s all cha ber is really the end of the descending &iston* and it co es do ' n ' ith the force of any tons u&on this etal floor(There are s all lateral colu ns of ' ater outside ' hich receive the force* and ' hich trans it and ulti&ly it in the anner ' hich is fa iliar to you(The achine goes readily enough* but there is so e stiffness in the ' orking of it* and it has lost a little of its force(Perha&s you ' ill have the goodness to look it over and to sho ' us ho ' ' e can set it right(f

)+ took the la & fro hi * and + e1a ined the achine very thoroughly(+t ' as indeed a gigantic one* and ca&able of e1ercising enor ous &ressure(. hen + &assed outside* ho ' ever* and &ressed do ' n the levers ' hich controlled it* + kne ' at once by the ' hishing sound that there ' as a slight leakage* ' hich allo ' ed a regurgitation of ' ater through one of the side cylinders(An e1a ination sho ' ed that one of the indiaDrubber bands ' hich ' as round the head of a drivingDrod had shrunk so as not Guite to fill the socket along ' hich it ' orked(This ' as clearly the cause of the loss of &o ' er* and + &ointed it out to y co &anions* ' ho follo ' ed y re arks very carefully and asked several &ractical Questions as to ho ' they should &roceed to set it right(. hen + had ade it clear to the * + returned to the ain cha ber of the achine and took a good look at it to satisfy y o ' n curiosity(+t ' as obvious at a glance that the story of the fuller'sDearth ' as the erest fabrication* for it ' ould be absurd to su&&ose that so &o ' erful an engine could be designed for so inadeGuate a

rose(The walls were of wood* but the floor consisted of a large iron trough* and when came to examine it + could see a crust of metallic deposit all over it(+ had stood and was scratching at this to see exactly what it was when + heard a muttered exclamation in German and saw the cadaverous face of the colonel looking down at +

What are you doing there? he asked(

+ felt angry at having been tricked by so elaborate a story as that which he had told + (+ was advising your fuller's earth* said + I think that + should be better able to advise you as to your machine if + knew what the exact rose was for which it was used(

The instant that + uttered the words + regretted the rashness of my speech(His face set hard* and a baleful light shone in his grey eyes(

Oery well* said he* you shall know all about the machine(He took a step back* and slammed the little door* and turned the key in the lock(+ rushed to wards it and pulled at the handle* but it was quite secure* and did not give in the least to my kicks and shoves(Hullo* + yelled(Hullo Colonel* get me out(

And then suddenly in the silence + heard a sound which sent my heart into my mouth(+ was the clank of the levers and the splash of the leaking cylinder(He had set the engine at work(The lamp still stood upon the floor where + had placed it when examining the trough(By its light + saw that the black ceiling was coming down upon + slowly* jerkily* but* as none knew better than myself* with a force which must within a minute grind + to a shapeless pulp(+ threw myself* screaming* against the door* and dragged + with my nails at the lock(+ implored the colonel to let me out* but the remorseless clanking of the levers drowned my cries(The ceiling was only a foot or two above my head* and with my hand raised + could feel its hard* rough surface(Then it flashed through my mind that the pain of my death would descend very much upon the position in which + set it(+ lay on my face the weight would come upon my spine* and + shuddered to think of that dreadful snap(Easier the other way* perhaps and yet* had + the nerve to lie and look up at that deadly black shadow* + avering down upon + Already + was unable to stand erect* when my eye caught something which brought a gush of hot blood to my heart(

+ have said that though the floor and ceiling were of iron* the walls were of wood(As + gave a last hurried glance around* + saw a thin line of yellow light between two of the boards* which broadened and broadened as + stepped back* and(/or an instant + could hardly believe that here was indeed a door which led away from death(The next instant + threw myself through* and lay half-fainting upon the other side(The panel had closed again behind + but the crash of the lamp* and a few moments after + heard the clang of the two slabs of metal* told + how narrow had been my escape(

)+ 'as recalled to yself by a frantic &lucking at y 'rist* and
+ found yself lying u&on the stone floor of a narro ' corridor*
' hile a ' o an bent over e and tugged at e ' ith her left hand*
' hile she held a candle in her right(+t ' as the sa e good friend
' hose ' arning + had so foolishly rejected(

)fCo e5 co e5f she cried breathlessly(fThey ' ill be here in a
o ent(They ' ill see that you are not there(?h* do not ' aste
the soD&recious ti e* but co e5f

)This ti e* at least* + did not scorn her advice(+ staggered to
y feet and ran ' ith her along the corridor and do ' n a ' inding
stair(The latter led to another broad &assage* and just as ' e
reached it ' e heard the sound of running feet and the shouting of
t ' o voices* one ans ' ering the other fro the floor on ' hich ' e
' ere and fro the one beneath(7y guide sto&&ed and looked about
her like one ' ho is at her ' its end(Then she thre ' o&en a door
' hich led into a bedroo * through the ' indo ' of ' hich the oon
' as shining brightly(

)fIt is your only chance*f said she(fIt is high* but it ay be
that you can ju & it(f

)As she s&oke a light s&rang into vie ' at the further end of the
&assage* and + sa ' the lean figure of Colonel >ysander Stark
rushing for ' ard ' ith a lantern in one hand and a ' ea&on like a
butcher's cleaver in the other(+ rushed across the bedroo *
flung o&en the ' indo ' * and looked out(Ho ' Quiet and s ' eet and
' holeso e the garden looked in the oonlight* and it could not be
ore than thirty feet do ' n(+ cla bered out u&on the sill* but +
hesitated to ju & until + should have heard ' hat &assed bet ' een
y saviour and the ruffian ' ho &ursued e(+f she ' ere illDused*
then at any risks + ' as deter ined to go back to her assistance(The
thought had hardly flashed through y ind before he ' as at
the door* &ushing his ' ay &ast herl but she thre ' her ar s round
hi and tried to hold hi back(

)f/ritC5 /ritC5f she cried in English* fre e ber your &ro ise
after the last ti e(, ou said it should not be again(He ' ill be
silent5 ?h* he ' ill be silent5f

)f, ou are ad* Elise5f he shouted* struggling to break a ' ay fro
her(f, ou ' ill be the ruin of us(He has seen too uch(>et e
&ass* + say5f He dashed her to one side* and* rushing to the
' indo ' * cut at e ' ith his heavy ' ea&on(+ had let yself go* and
' as hanging by the hands to the sill* ' hen his blo ' fell(+ ' as
conscious of a dull &ain* y gri& loosened* and + fell into the
garden belo ' (

)+ ' as shaken but not hurt by the falll so + &icked yself u& and
rushed off a ong the bushes as hard as + could run* for +
understood that + ' as far fro being out of danger yet(Suddenly*
ho ' ever* as + ran* a deadly diCCiness and sickness ca e over e(+
glanced do ' n at y hand* ' hich ' as throbbing &ainfully* and
then* for the first ti e* sa ' that y thu b had been cut off and
that the blood ' as &ouring fro y ' ound(+ endeavoured to tie y
handkerchief round it* but there ca e a sudden buCCing in y

ears* and ne1t o ent + fell in a dead faint a ong the
roseDbushes(

)Ho ' long + re ained unconscious + cannot tell(+t ust have been
a very long ti e* for the oon had sunk* and a bright orning ' as
breaking ' hen + ca e to yself(7y clothes ' ere all sodden ' ith
de '* and y coatDsleeve ' as drenched ' ith blood fro y ' ounded
thu b(The s arting of it recalled in an instant all the
&articulars of y night's adventure* and + s&rang to y feet ' ith
the feeling that + ight hardly yet be safe fro y &ursuers(But
to y astonish ent* ' hen + ca e to look round e* neither house
nor garden ' ere to be seen(+ had been lying in an angle of the
hedge close by the highroad* and just a little lo ' er do ' n ' as a
long building* ' hich &roved* u&on y a&&roaching it* to be the
very station at ' hich + had arrived u&on the &revious night(. ere
it not for the ugly ' ound u&on y hand* all that had &assed
during those dreadful hours ight have been an evil drea (

)Half daCed* + ' ent into the station and asked about the orning
train(There ' ould be one to 2eading in less than an hour(The
sa e &orter ' as on duty* + found* as had been there ' hen +
arrived(+ inGuired of hi ' hether he had ever heard of Colonel
>yander Stark(The na e ' as strange to hi (Had he observed a
carriage the night before ' aiting for eJ ; o* he had not(. as
there a &oliceDstation any ' here nearJ There ' as one about three
iles off(

)t ' as too far for e to go* ' eak and ill as + ' as(+ deter ined
to ' ait until + got back to to ' n before telling y story to the
&olice(+t ' as a little &ast si1 ' hen + arrived* so + ' ent first
to have y ' ound dressed* and then the doctor ' as kind enough to
bring e along here(+ &ut the case into your hands and shall do
e1actly ' hat you advise()

. e both sat in silence for so e little ti e after listening to
this e1traordinary narrative(Then Sherlock Hol es &ulled do ' n
fro the shelf one of the &onderous co on&lance books in ' hich he
&laced his cuttings(

)Here is an advertise ent ' hich ' ill interest you*) said he()t
a&&eared in all the &a&ers about a year ago(>isten to this&
F>ost* on the 3th inst(* 7r(@ere iah Hayling* aged
t ' entyDs11* a hydraulic engineer(>eft his lodgings at ten
o'clock at night* and has not been heard of since(. as
dressed in* etc(* etc(Ha5 That re&resents the last ti e that
the colonel needed to have his achine overhauled* + fancy()

)Good heavens5) cried y &atient()Then that e1&lains ' hat the
girl said()

)Andoubtedly(+t is Guite clear that the colonel ' as a cool and
des&erate an* ' ho ' as absolutely deter ined that nothing should
stand in the ' ay of his little ga e* like those outDandDout
&irates ' ho ' ill leave no survivor fro a ca&tured shi&(. ell*
every o ent no ' is &recious* so if you feel eGual to it ' e shall
go do ' n to Scotland , ard at once as a &reli inary to starting for
Eyford()

So e three hours or so after ' ards ' e ' ere all in the train together* bound fro eading to the little Berkshire village(There ' ere Sherlock Hol es* the hydraulic engineer* ns&ector Bradstreet* of Scotland , ard* a &lainDclothes an* and yself(Bradstreet had s&read an ordnance a& of the county out u&on the seat and ' as busy ' ith his co &asses dra ' ing a circle ' ith Eyford for its centre(

)There you are*) said he()That circle is dra ' n at a radius of ten iles fro the village(The &lace ' e ' ant ust be so e ' here near that line(, ou said ten iles* + think* sir()

)t ' as an hour's good drive()

)And you think that they brought you back all that ' ay ' hen you ' ere unconsciousJ)

)They ust have done so(+ have a confused e ory* too* of having been lifted and conveyed so e ' here()

) . hat + cannot understand*) said +*)is ' hy they should have s&ared you ' hen they found you lying fainting in the garden(Perha&s the villain ' as softened by the ' o an's entreaties()

)+ hardly think that likely(+ never sa ' a ore ine1orable face in y life()

)?h* ' e shall soon clear u& all that*) said Bradstreet() . ell* + have dra ' n y circle* and + only ' ish + kne ' at ' hat &oint u&on it the folk that ' e are in search of are to be found()

)+ think + could lay y finger on it*) said Hol es Quietly(

)2eally* no ' 5) cried the ins&ector*)you have for ed your o&inion5 Co e* no ' * ' e shall see ' ho agrees ' ith you(+ say it is south* for the country is ore deserted there()

)And + say east*) said y &atient(

)+ a for ' est*) re arked the &lainDclothes an()There are several Guiet little villages u& there()

)And + a for north*) said +*)because there are no hills there* and our friend says that he did not notice the carriage go u& any()

)Co e*) cried the ins&ector* laughing!)it's a very &retty diversity of o&inion(. e have bo1ed the co &ass a ong us(. ho do you give your casting vote toJ)

) , ou are all ' rong()

)But ' e can't all be()

)?h* yes* you can(This is y &oint() He &laced his finger in the centre of the circle()This is ' here ' e shall find the ()

)But the t'elved ile driveJ) gas&ed Hatherley(

)Si1 out and si1 back(;othing si &ler(,ou say yourself that the horse 'as fresh and glossy 'hen you got in(Ho ' could it be that if it had gone t'elved iles over heavy roadsJ)

)+ndeed* it is a likely ruse enough*) observed Bradstreet thoughtfully()?f course there can be no doubt as to the nature of this gang()

) ; one at all*) said Hol es()They are coiners on a large scale* and have used the achine to for the a alga 'hich has taken the &lance of silver()

) . e have kno'n for so e ti e that a clever gang 'as at 'ork*) said the ins&ector()They have been turning out halfdcro'ns by the thousand(. e even traced the as far as 2eading* but could get no farther* for they had covered their traces in a 'ay that sho'ed that they 'ere very old hands(But no '* thanks to this lucky chance* + think that 'e have got the right enough()

But the ins&ector 'as istaken* for those cri inals 'ere not destined to fall into the hands of justice(As 'e rolled into Eyford Station 'e sa' a gigantic colu n of s oke 'hich strea ed u& fro behind a s all clu & of trees in the neighbourhood and hung like an i ense ostrich feather over the landsca&e(

)A house on fireJ) asked Bradstreet as the train stea ed off again on its 'ay(

) ,es* sir5) said the stationD aster(

) . hen did it break outJ)

)+hear that it 'as during the night* sir* but it has got 'orse* and the ' hole &lance is in a blaCe()

) . hose house is itJ)

)Dr(Becher's()

)Tell e*) broke in the engineer*)is Dr(Becher a Ger an* very thin* 'ith a long* shar& noseJ)

The stationD aster laughed heartily() ; o* sir* Dr(Becher is an English an* and there isn't a an in the &arish 'ho has a betterDlined 'aistcoat(But he has a gentle an staying 'ith hi * a &atient* as + understand* 'ho is a foreigner* and he looks as if a little good Berkshire beef 'ould do hi no har ()

The stationD aster had not finished his s&eech before 'e 'ere all hastening in the direction of the fire(The road to&&ed a lo ' hill* and there 'as a great 'ides&read 'hite 'ashed building in front of us* s&outing fire at every chink and 'indo ' ' hile in the garden in front three fireDengines 'ere vainly striving to kee& the fla es under(

)That's it!) cried Hatherley* in intense excitement()There is the gravel-drive* and there are the rose-bushes ' here + lay(That second 'indo' is the one that + jumped from ()

) . ell* at least*) said Holmes*)you have had your revenge upon the (There can be no question that it 'as your oil-lamp & 'hich* 'hen it 'as crushed in the press* set fire to the ' wooden 'alls* though no doubt they 'ere too excited in the chase after you to observe it at the time(;o' keep your eyes open in this crowd for your friends of last night* though + very much fear that they are a good hundred miles off by now ()

And Holmes' fears came to be realised* for from that day to this no word has ever been heard either of the beautiful 'o-an* the sinister German* or the coarse English man(Early that morning a peasant had met a cart containing several &eo&le and so a very bulky boxes driving rapidly in the direction of Reading* but there all traces of the fugitives disappeared* and even Holmes' ingenuity failed ever to discover the least clue as to their whereabouts(

The firemen had been much perturbed at the strange arrangements 'hich they had found 'ithin* and still more so by discovering a newly severed human thumb upon a 'indo' sill of the second floor(About sunset* however* their efforts 'ere at last successful* and they subdued the flames* but not before the roof had fallen in* and the 'hole &lace been reduced to such absolute ruin that* save so a few twisted cylinders and iron &i&ing* not a trace remained of the machinery 'hich had cost our unfortunate acquaintance so dearly(Large masses of nickel and of tin 'ere discovered stored in an out-house* but no coins 'ere to be found* 'hich may have explained the presence of those bulky boxes 'hich have been already referred to(

However our hydraulic engineer had been conveyed from the garden to the spot 'here he recovered his senses might have remained forever a mystery 'ere it not for the soft 'ould* 'hich told us a very plain tale(He had evidently been carried down by two persons* one of 'ho had remarkably small feet and the other unusually large ones(In the 'hole* it 'as most probable that the silent English man* being less bold or less disorderous than his companion* had assisted the 'o-an to bear the unconscious man out of the 'ay of danger(

) . ell*) said our engineer ruefully as 'e took our seats to return once more to London*)it has been a pretty business for me + have lost my thumb and + have lost a fifty-guinea fee* and 'hat have + gained()

)Experience*) said Holmes* laughing()indirectly it may be of value* you know 'I you have only to put it into 'ords to gain the reputation of being an excellent companion for the remainder of your existence()

E(THE AD0E ; TA2E ? / THE ; ?B>E BACHE>? 2

The word Story on marriage* and its curious termination* have long ceased to be a subject of interest in those elevated circles in which the unfortunate bridegroom* owes(/resh scandals have eclipsed it* and their more &igquant details have drawn the gossip&s away from this four-year-old drama(As + have reason to believe* how ever* that the full facts have never been revealed to the general public* and as my friend Sherlock Holmes had a considerable share in clearing the matter up* + feel that no one of his would be complete without some little sketch of this remarkable episode(

It was a few weeks before my own marriage* during the days when + was still sharing rooms with Holmes in Baker Street* that he came home from an afternoon stroll to find a letter on the table waiting for him (+ had remained indoors all day* for the weather had taken a sudden turn to rain* with high autumnal winds* and the evening bullet which + had brought back in one of my libraries as a relic of my Afghan campaign throbbed with dull persistence(With my body in one easy chair and my legs upon another* + had surrounded myself with a cloud of newspapers until at last* saturated with the news of the day* + tossed them all aside and lay listless* watching the huge crest and monogram upon the envelope upon the table and wondering how my friend's noble correspondent could be(

Here is a very fashionable list*) + remarked as he entered(), our morning letters* if + remember right* were from a fishmonger and a tailor(

), as my correspondence has certainly the character of variety*) he answered smiling*) and the humbler are usually the more interesting(This looks like one of those unelusive social suggestions which call upon a man either to be bored or to lie(

He broke the seal and glanced over the contents(

)? how could it say &rove to be something of interest* after all(

) ; not social* thenJ)

) ; or* distinctly professional(

)And from a noble clientJ)

)? one of the highest in England(

) My dear fellow* + congratulate you(

)+ assure you* without affectation* that the status of my client is a matter of less interest to me than the interest of his case(It is just possible* how ever* that that also may not be wanting in this new investigation(, you have been reading the papers diligently of late* have you notJ)

It looks like it*) said + ruefully* pointing to a huge bundle in

the corner()+ have had nothing else to do()

)+it is fortunate* for you ' ill &erha&s be able to &ost e u&(+
read nothing e1ce&t the cri inal ne ' s and the agony colu n(The
latter is al ' ays instructive(But if you have follo ' ed recent
events so closely you ust have read about >ord St(Si on and his
' eddingJ)

)?h* yes* ' ith the dee&est interest()

)That is ' ell(The letter ' hich + hold in y hand is fro >ord
St(Si on(+ ' ill read it to you* and in return you ust turn
over these &a&ers and let e have ' hatever bears u&on the atter(
This is ' hat he says&

)f7 , DEA2 72(SHE2>?CB H?>7ES6DD>ord Back ' ater tells e that +
ay &lance i &licit reliance u&on your judg ent and discretion(+
have deter ined* therefore* to call u&on you and to consult you
in reference to the very &ainful event ' hich has occurred in
connection ' ith y ' edding(7r(>estrade* of Scotland , ard* is
acting already in the atter* but he assures e that he sees no
objection to your coo&eration* and that he even thinks that
it ight be of so e assistance(+ ' ill call at four o'clock in
the afternoon* and* should you have any other engage ent at that
ti e* + ho&e that you ' ill &ost&one it* as this atter is of
&ara ount i &ortance(, ours faithfully* ST(S+7 ? ; (f

)+it is dated fro Grosvenor 7 ansions* ' ritten ' ith a Guill &en*
and the noble lord has had the isfortune to get a s ear of ink
u&on the outer side of his right little finger*) re arked Hol es
as he folded u& the e&istle(

)He says four o'clock(+it is three no ' (He ' ill be here in an
hour()

)Then + have just ti e* ' ith your assistance* to get clear u&on
the subject(Turn over those &a&ers and arrange the e1tracts in
their order of ti e* ' hile + take a glance as to ' ho our client
is() He &icked a redcovered volu e fro a line of books of
reference beside the antel&iece()Here he is*) said he* sitting
do ' n and flattening it out u&on his knee()f>ord 2obert . alsingha
de 0ere St(Si on* second son of the Duke of Bal oral(f Hu 5 fAr s&
ACure* three caltro&s in chief over a fess sable(Born in #HM9(f
He's forty&one years of age* ' hich is ature for arriage(. as
Ander&Secretary for the colonies in a late ad inistration(The
Duke* his father* ' as at one ti e Secretary for /oreign Affairs(
They inherit Plantagenet blood by direct descent* and Tudor on
the distaff side(Ha5 . ell* there is nothing very instructive in
all this(+ think that + ust turn to you . atson* for so ething
ore solid()

)+ have very little difficulty in finding ' hat + ' ant*) said +*
)for the facts are Guite recent* and the atter struck e as
re arkable(+ feared to refer the to you* ho ' ever* as + kne '
that you had an inGuiry on hand and that you disliked the
intrusion of other atters()

)?h* you mean the little &roble of the Grosvenor Square furniture van(That is quite cleared up & no 'doubt* indeed* it 'as obvious from the first(Pray give me the results of your new selections()

)Here is the first notice which + can find(It is in the personal column of the Morning Post* and dates* as you see* some weeks back(A marriage has been arranged* it says* and 'ill* if our report is correct* very shortly take place* between Lord Robert St(Simon* second son of the Duke of Beaufort* and Miss Hatty Doran* the only daughter of Aloysius Doran(Esq(of San Francisco* Cal(A(S(A(That is all()

)Terse and to the point* remarked Holmes* stretching his long* thin legs towards the fire(

)There 'as a paragraph amplifying this in one of the society papers of the same week(Ah* here it is(There 'ill soon be a call for protection in the marriage market* for the present free-trade principle appears to tell heavily against our home product(I mean by one the management of the noble houses of Great Britain is passing into the hands of our fair cousins from across the Atlantic(An important addition has been made during the last week to the list of the riches which have been borne away by these charming invaders(Lord St(Simon* who has shown himself for over twenty years proof against the little god's arrows* has now definitely announced his approaching marriage with Miss Hatty Doran* the fascinating daughter of a California millionaire(Miss Doran* whose graceful figure and striking face attracted much attention at the Westbury House festivities* is an only child* and it is currently reported that her dowry 'ill run to considerably over the six figures* with expectations for the future(As it is an open secret that the Duke of Beaufort has been compelled to sell his pictures within the last few years* and as Lord St(Simon has no property of his own save the small estate of Birchmore* it is obvious that the Californian heiress is not the only gainer by an alliance which 'ill enable her to make the easy and common transition from a European lady to a British peeress()

)Anything else(asked Holmes* yawning(

)?h* yes(plenty(Then there is another note in the Morning Post to say that the marriage 'ould be an absolutely quiet one* that it 'ould be at St(George's* Hanover Square* that only half a dozen intimate friends 'ould be invited* and that the party 'ould return to the furnished house at Lancaster Gate which has been taken by Mr(Aloysius Doran(Two days later* that is* on Wednesday last* there is a curt announcement that the wedding had taken place* and that the honeymoon 'ould be passed at Lord Backwater's place* near Petersfield(Those are all the notices which appeared before the disappearance of the bride()

)Before the 'hat(asked Holmes with a start(

)The vanishing of the lady()

) . hen did she vanish* thenJ)

)At the ' edding breakfast()

)indeed(This is ore interesting than it &ro ised to bel Guite dra atic* in fact()

) , esl it struck e as being a little out of the co on()

)They often vanish before the cere ony* and occasionally during the honey oonl but + cannot call to ind anything Guite so &ro &t as this(Pray let e have the details()

)+ ' arn you that they are very inco &lete()

)Perha&s ' e ay ake the less so()

)Such as they are* they are set forth in a single article of a orning &a&er of yesterday* ' hich + ' ill read to you(+t is headed* fSingular ?ccurrence at a /ashionable . eddingf6

)fThe fa ily of >ord 2obert St(Si on has been thro ' n into the greatest consternation by the strange and &ainful e&isodes ' hich have taken &lance in connection ' ith his ' edding(The cere ony* as shortly announced in the &a&ers of yesterday* occurred on the &revious orningl but it is only no ' that it has been &ossible to confir the strange ru ours ' hich have been so &ersistently floating about(+n s&ite of the atte &ts of the friends to hush the atter u&* so uch &ublic attention has no ' been dra ' n to it that no good &ur&ose can be served by affecting to disregard ' hat is a co on subject for conversation(

)fThe cere ony* ' hich ' as &erfor ed at St(George's* Hanover SGuare* ' as a very Guite one* no one being &resent save the father of the bride* 7r(Aloysius Doran* the Duchess of Bal oral* >ord Back ' ater* >ord Eustace and >ady Clara St(Si on !the younger brother and sister of the bridegroo %* and >ady Alicia . hittington(The ' hole &arty &roceeded after ' ards to the house of 7r(Aloysius Doran* at >ancaster Gate* ' here breakfast had been &re&ared(+t a&&ears that so e little trouble ' as caused by a ' o an* ' hose na e has not been ascertained* ' ho endeavoured to force her ' ay into the house after the bridal &arty* alleging that she had so e clai u&on >ord St(Si on(+t ' as only after a &ainful and &rolonged scene that she ' as ejected by the butler and the foot an(The bride* ' ho had fortunately entered the house before this un&leasant interrui&tion* had sat do ' n to breakfast ' ith the rest* ' hen she co &lained of a sudden indis&osition and retired to her roo (Her &rolonged absence having caused so e co ent* her father follo ' ed her* but learned fro her aid that she had only co e u& to her cha ber for an instant* caught u& an ulster and bonnet* and hurried do ' n to the &assage(?ne of the foot en declared that he had seen a lady leave the house thus a&&arelled* but had refused to credit that it ' as his istress* believing her to be ' ith the co &any(?n ascertaining that his daughter had disa&&eared* 7r(Aloysius Doran* in conjunction ' ith the bridegroo * instantly &ut the selves in co unication ' ith the &olice* and very energetic inGuiries are being ade* ' hich

'ill &robably result in a s&eedy clearing u& of this very singular business(A& to a late hour last night* ho ' ever* nothing had trans&ired as to the ' hereabouts of the 'issing lady(There are ru 'ours of foul &lay in the 'atter* and it is said that the &olice have caused the arrest of the ' o ' an ' ho had caused the original disturbance* in the belief that* fro ' jealousy or so ' e other 'otive* she 'ay have been concerned in the strange disa&&earance of the bride(f)

)And is that allJ)

)?nly one little ite ' in another of the 'orning &a&ers* but it is a suggestive one()

)And it isDD)

)That 'iss /lora 'illar* the lady ' ho had caused the disturbance* has actually been arrested('t a&&ears that she ' as for 'erly a danseuse at the Allegro* and that she has kno ' n the bridegroo for so ' e years(There are no further &articulars* and the ' hole case is in your hands no ' DDso far as it has been set forth in the &ublic &ress()

)And an e1ceedingly interesting case it a&&ears to be(+ ' ould not have 'issed it for ' orlds(But there is a ring at the bell* . atson* and as the clock 'akes it a fe ' 'inutes after four* + have no doubt that this ' ill &rove to be our noble client(Do not drea ' of going* . atson* for + very 'uch &refer having a ' itness* if only as a check to ' y o ' n ' e 'ory()

)>ord 'obert St(Si 'on*) announced our &ageDboy* thro ' ing o&en the door(A gentle 'an entered* ' ith a &leasant* cultured face* highDnosed and &ale* ' ith so 'ething &erha&s of &etulance about the 'outh* and ' ith the steady* ' ellD&ened eye of a ' an ' hose &leasant lot it had ever been to co ' and and to be obeyed(His 'anner ' as brisk* and yet his general a&&earance gave an undue i ' &ression of age* for he had a slight for ' ard stoo& and a little bend of the knees as he ' alked(His hair* too* as he s ' e&t off his very curlyDbri ' ed hat* ' as griCCled round the edges and thin u&on the to&(As to his dress* it ' as careful to the verge of fo&&ishness* ' ith high collar* black frockDcoat* ' hite ' aistcoat* yello ' gloves* &atentDleather shoes* and lightDcoloured gaiters(He advanced slo ' ly into the roo ' turning his head fro ' left to right* and s ' inging in his right hand the cord ' hich held his golden eyeglasses(

)GoodDday* >ord St(Si 'on*) said Hol 'es* rising and bo ' ing()Pray take the basketDchair(This is ' y friend and colleague* Dr(. atson(Dra ' u& a little to the fire* and ' e ' ill talk this 'atter over()

)A 'ost &ainful 'atter to ' e* as you can 'ost readily i ' agine* ' r(Hol 'es(+ have been cut to the Guick(+ understand that you have already ' anaged several delicate cases of this sort* sir* though + &resu ' e that they ' ere hardly fro ' the sa ' e class of society()

) ; o* + a descending()

) + beg &ardon()

) 7y last client of the sort ' as a king()

) ? h* really5 + had no idea(And ' hich kingJ)

) The Bing of Scandinavia()

) . hat5 Had he lost his ' ifeJ)

) , ou can understand*) said Hol es suavely*)that + e1tend to the affairs of y other clients the sa e secrecy ' hich + &ro ise to you in yours()

) ? f course5 Oery right5 very right5 # sure + beg &ardon(As to y o ' n case* + a ready to give you any infor ation ' hich ay assist you in for ing an o&inion()

) Thank you(+ have already learned all that is in the &ublic &rints* nothing ore(+ &resu e that + ay take it as correctDD this article* for e1a &le* as to the disa&&earance of the bride()

>ord St(Si on glanced over it() , es* it is correct* as far as it goes()

) But it needs a great deal of su&&le enting before anyone could offer an o&inion(+ think that + ay arrive at y facts ost directly by Questioning you()

) Pray do so()

) . hen did you first eet 7iss Hatty DoranJ)

) +n San /rancisco* a year ago()

) , ou ' ere travelling in the StatesJ)

) , es()

) Did you beco e engaged thenJ)

) ; o()

) But you ' ere on a friendly footingJ)

) + ' as a used by her society* and she could see that + ' as a used()

) Her father is very richJ)

) He is said to be the richest an on the Pacific slo&e()

) And ho ' did he ake his oneyJ)

) +n ining(He had nothing a fe ' years ago(Then he struck gold*

invested it* and came u& by leaps and bounds()

); o' * ' hat is your o' n i &ression as to the young lady'sDDyour
'ife's characterJ)

The noble man s' ung his glasses a little faster and stared do' n
into the fire(), ou see* 7 r(Hol es*) said he*) y 'ife ' as
t'enty before her father became a rich man(During that ti e she
ran free in a iining ca & and 'andered through 'oods or
ountains* so that her education has come fro ;ature rather than
fro the school aster(She is ' hat 'e call in England a to boy*
'ith a strong nature* 'ild and free* unfettered by any sort of
traditions(She is i &etuousDDvolcanic* + ' as about to say(She
is s' ift in iaking u& her ind and fearless in carrying out her
resolutions(?n the other hand* + ' ould not have given her the
na e ' hich + have the honour to bear)DDhe gave a little stately
coughDD)had not + thought her to be at botto a noble 'o an(+
believe that she is ca&able of heroic selfsacrifice and that
anything dishonourable ' ould be re&ugnant to her()

)Have you her &hotogra&hJ)

) + brought this 'ith e() He o&ened a locket and sho ' ed us the
full face of a very lovely 'o an(+t ' as not a &hotogra&h but an
ivory iniature* and the artist had brought out the full effect
of the lustrous black hair* the large dark eyes* and the
e1Guisite outh(Hol es gaCed long and earnestly at it(Then he
closed the locket and handed it back to >ord St(Si on(

)The young lady came to >ondon* then* and you rene ' ed your
acquaintanceJ)

), es* her father brought her over for this last >ondon season(+
met her several ti es* became engaged to her* and have no '
married her()

)She brought* + understand* a considerable do ' ryJ)

)A fair do ' ry(;ot ore than is usual in y fa ily()

)And this* of course* remains to you* since the marriage is a
fait accompliJ)

) + really have ade no inquiries on the subject()

)Oery naturally not(Did you see 7iss Doran on the day before the
' eddingJ)

), es()

) . as she in good s&iritsJ)

) ; ever better(She ke&t talking of ' hat ' e should do in our
future lives()

)indeed5 That is very interesting(And on the orning of the
' eddingJ)

)She 'as as bright as &ossibleDDat least until after the cere ony()

)And did you observe any change in her thenJ)

) . ell* to tell the truth* + sa ' then the first signs that + had ever seen that her te &er ' as just a little shar&(The incident ho ' ever* ' as too trivial to relate and can have no &ossible bearing u&on the case()

)Pray let us have it* for all that()

)?h* it is childish(She dro&&ed her bouGu&et as ' e ' ent to ' ards the vestry(She ' as &assing the front &e ' at the ti e* and it fell over into the &e ' (There ' as a o ent's delay* but the gentle an in the &e ' handed it u& to her again* and it did not a&&ear to be the ' orse for the fall(, et ' hen + s&oke to her of the atter* she ans ' ered e abru&tlyl and in the carriage* on our ' ay ho e* she see ed absurdly agitated over this trifling cause()

)indeed5 , ou say that there ' as a gentle an in the &e ' (So e of the general &ublic ' ere &resent* thenJ)

)?h* yes(+t is i &ossible to e1clude the ' hen the church is o&en()

)This gentle an ' as not one of your ' ife's friendsJ)

) ; o* nol + call hi a gentle an by courtesy* but he ' as Guite a co on&looking &erson(+ hardly noticed his a&&earance(But really + think that ' e are ' andering rather far fro the &oint()

)>ady St(Si on* then* returned fro the ' edding in a less cheerful fra e of ind than she had gone to it(. hat did she do on re&entering her father's houseJ)

)+ sa ' her in conversation ' ith her aid()

)And ' ho is her aidJ)

)Alice is her na e(She is an A erican and ca e fro California ' ith her()

)A confidential servantJ)

)A little too uch so(+t see ed to e that her istress allo ' ed her to take great liberties(Still* of course* in A erica they look u&on these things in a different ' ay()

)Ho ' long did she s&eak to this AliceJ)

)?h* a fe ' inutes(+ had so ething else to think of()

) , ou did not overhear ' hat they saidJ)

)>ady St(Si on said so ething about iju &ing a clai (f She ' as

accustomed to use slang of the kind(+ have no idea ' hat she meant()

)American slang is very expressive so etimes(And ' hat did your 'ife do ' hen she finished speaking to her maidJ)

)She ' alked into the breakfastroom ()

)?n your arm J)

); o* alone(She ' as very independent in little matters like that(Then* after ' e had sat down for ten minutes or so* she rose hurriedly* uttered some ' ords of apology* and left the room (She never came back()

)But this maid* Alice* as + understand* decides that she ' ent to her room* covered her bride's dress ' ith a long ulster* &ut on a bonnet* and ' ent out()

)Quite so(And she ' as after ' ards seen ' alking into Hyde Park in company ' ith /lora Willar* a ' o ' an ' ho is no ' in custody* and ' ho had already made a disturbance at Mr(Doran's house that morning()

)Ah* yes(+ should like a few ' &articulars as to this young lady* and your relations to her()

>ord St(Simon shrugged his shoulders and raised his eyebrows() . e have been on a friendly footing for some yearsDD+ may say on a very friendly footing(She used to be at the Allegro(+ have not treated her ungenerously* and she had no just cause of complaint against ' e* but you know ' ' hat ' o ' en are* Mr(Holmes(/lora ' as a dear little thing* but exceedingly hot-headed and devotedly attached to ' e(She ' rote the dreadful letters ' hen she heard that + ' as about to be married* and* to tell the truth* the reason ' hy + had the marriage celebrated so quietly ' as that + feared lest there might be a scandal in the church(She came to Mr(Doran's door just after ' e returned* and she endeavoured to push her ' ay in* uttering very abusive expressions to ' ards ' y 'ife* and even threatening her* but + had foreseen the possibility of something of the sort* and + had t ' o police fellows there in private clothes* ' ho soon pushed her out again(She ' as quiet ' hen she saw ' that there ' as no good in making a row ' ()

)Did your 'ife hear all thisJ)

); o* thank goodness* she did not()

)And she ' as seen ' alking ' ith this very ' o ' an after ' ardsJ)

), es(That is ' hat Mr(Weymss* of Scotland Yard* looks upon as so serious(+ it is thought that /lora decoyed ' y 'ife out and laid so ' e terrible trap for her()

) . ell* it is a possible suggestion()

) , ou think so* tooJ)

)+ did not say a &robable one(But you do not yourself look u&on this as likelyJ)

)+ do not think /lora ' ould hurt a fly()

)Still* jealousy is a strange transfor er of characters(Pray ' hat is your o ' n theory as to ' hat took &lanceJ)

) . ell* really* + ca e to seek a theory* not to &ro&ound one(+ have given you all the facts(Since you ask e* ho ' ever* + ay say that it has occurred to e as &ossible that the e1cite ent of this affair* the consciousness that she had ade so i ense a social stride* had the effect of causing so e little nervous disturbance in y ' ife()

)n short* that she had beco e suddenly derangedJ)

) . ell* really* ' hen + consider that she has turned her backDD+ ' ill not say u&on e* but u&on so uch that any have as&ired to ' ithout successDD+ can hardly e1&lain it in any other fashion()

) . ell* certainly that is also a conceivable hy&othesis*) said Holmes* s iling()And no ' * >ord St(Si on* + think that + have nearly all y data(7 ay + ask ' hether you ' ere seated at the breakfasttable so that you could see out of the ' indo ' J)

) . e could see the other side of the road and the Park()

)Kuite so(Then + do not think that + need to detain you longer(+ shall co unicate ' ith you()

)Should you be fortunate enough to solve this &roble *) said our client* rising(

)+ have solved it()

)EhJ . hat ' as thatJ)

)+ say that + have solved it()

) . here* then* is y ' ifeJ)

)That is a detail ' hich + shall s&eedily su&&ly()

>ord St(Si on shook his head()+ a afraid that it ' ill take ' iser heads than yours or ine*) he re arked* and bo ' ing in a stately* olddfashioned nner he de&arted(

)t is very good of >ord St(Si on to honour y head by &utting it on a level ' ith his o ' n*) said Sherlock Holmes* laughing()+ think that + shall have a ' hisky and soda and a cigar after all this crossDQuestioning(+ had for ed y conclusions as to the case before our client ca e into the roo ()

)7y dear Holmes5)

)+ have notes of several similar cases* though none* as +
re marked before* 'hich 'ere Guite as &ro &t(7y 'hole e1a ination
served to turn y conjecture into a certainty(Circu stantial
evidence is occasionally very convincing* as 'hen you find a
trout in the ilk* to Guote Thoreau's e1a &le()

)But + have heard all that you have heard()

) . ithout* ho ' ever* the kno ' ledge of &reDe1isting cases ' hich
serves e so ' ell(There ' as a &arallel instance in Aberdeen so e
years back* and so ething on very uch the sa e lines at 7 unich
the year after the /rancoDPrussian . ar(+t is one of these
casesDbut* hullo* here is >estrade5 GoodDafternoon* >estrade5
, ou ' ill find an e1tra tu bler u&on the sideboard* and there are
cigars in the bo1()

The official detective ' as attired in a &eaDjacket and cravat*
' hich gave hi a decidedly nautical a&&earance* and he carried a
black canvas bag in his hand(. ith a short greeting he seated
hi self and lit the cigar ' hich had been offered to hi (

) . hat's u&* thenJ) asked Hol es ' ith a t ' inkle in his eye() , ou
look dissatisfied()

)And + feel dissatisfied(+t is this infernal St(Si on arriage
case(+ can ake neither head nor tail of the business())

)2eally5 , ou sur&rise e()

) . ho ever heard of such a illed affairJ Every clue see s to sli&
through y fingers(+ have been at ' ork u&on it all day()

)And very ' et it see s to have ade you*) said Hol es laying his
hand u&on the ar of the &eaDjacket(

) , es* + have been dragging the Ser&entine()

)+n heaven's na e* ' hat forJ)

)+n search of the body of >ady St(Si on()

Sherlock Hol es leaned back in his chair and laughed heartily(

)Have you dragged the basin of Trafalgar SGuare fountainJ) he
asked(

) . hyJ . hat do you eanJ)

)Because you have just as good a chance of finding this lady in
the one as in the other()

>estrade shot an angry glance at y co &anion()+ su&&ose you
kno ' all about it*) he snarled(

) . ell* + have only just heard the facts* but y ind is ade u&()

)?h* indeed! Then you think that the Serpentine lays no part in the matter?)

)+ think it very unlikely()

)Then perhaps you will kindly explain how it is that we found this in it?) He opened his bag as he spoke* and tumbled onto the floor a wedding dress of watered silk* a pair of white satin shoes and a bride's wreath and veil* all discoloured and soaked in water()There* said he* putting a new wedding ring upon the top of the pile()There is a little nut for you to crack* Master Holmes()

)?h* indeed!) said my friend* blowing blue rings into the air() , you dragged the frock from the Serpentine?)

) ; or(They were found floating near the margin by a park-keeper(They have been identified as her clothes* and it seemed to me that if the clothes were there the body would not be far off()

)By the same brilliant reasoning* every man's body is to be found in the neighbourhood of his wardrobe(And pray what did you hope to arrive at through this?)

)At so little evidence implicating Lora Villar in the disappearance()

)+ a afraid that you will find it difficult()

)Are you* indeed* no? J) cried >estrade with some bitterness()+ a afraid* Holmes* that you are not very practical with your deductions and your inferences(, you have made too many blunders in as few minutes(This dress does implicate Miss Lora Villar()

)And how? J)

)+n the dress is a locket(+n the locket is a card-case(+n the card-case is a note(And here is the very note() He slipped it down upon the table in front of him()>listen to this! , you will see when all is ready(Come at once(/H(7(f ; o' my theory all along has been that >ady St(Simon was decoyed away by Lora Villar* and that she* with confederates* no doubt* was responsible for her disappearance(Here* signed with her initials* is the very note which was no doubt quietly slipped into her hand at the door and which lured her within their reach()

)Overy good* >estrade*) said Holmes* laughing() , you really are very fine indeed(>et me see it() He took up the paper in a listless way* but his attention instantly became riveted* and he gave a little cry of satisfaction()This is indeed important*) said he(

)Have you found it so?)

)E1tre ely so(+ congratulate you warmly()

>estrade rose in his triumph and bent his head to look() . hy*) he

shrieked*)you're looking at the ' wrong side5)

)?n the contrary* this is the right side()

)The right sideJ , ou're ad5 Here is the note ' ritten in &encil over here()

)And over here is ' hat a&&ears to be the frag ment of a hotel bill* ' hich interests e dee&ly()

)There's nothing in it(+ looked at it before*) said >estrade(
)f? ct(Mth* roo s Hs(* breakfast <s(9d(* cocktail #s(* lunch <s(
9d(* glass sherry* Hd(f + see nothing in that()

)Oery likely not(+t is ost i &ortant* all the sa e(As to the note* it is i &ortant also* or at least the initials are* so + congratulate you again()

)+ve ' asted ti e enough*) said >estrade* rising()+ believe in hard ' ork and not in sitting by the fire s&inning fine theories(
GoodDay* 7r(Hol es* and ' e shall see ' hich gets to the botto of the atter first() He gathered u& the gar ents* thrust the into the bag* and ade for the door(

)@ust one hint to you* >estrade*) dra ' led Hol es before his rival vanishedI)+ ' ill tell you the true solution of the atter(>ady St(Si on is a yth(There is not* and there never has been* any such &erson()

>estrade looked sadly at y co &anion(Then he turned to e* ta&&ed his forehead three ti es* shook his head sole nly* and hurried a ' ay(

He had hardly shut the door behind hi ' hen Hol es rose to &ut on his overcoat()There is so ething in ' hat the fello ' says about outdoor ' ork*) he re arked*)so + think* . atson* that + ust leave you to your &a&ers for a little()

+t ' as after five o'clock ' hen Sherlock Hol es left e* but + had no ti e to be lonely* for ' ithin an hour there arrived a confectioner's an ' ith a very large flat bo1(This he un&acked ' ith the hel& of a youth ' ho he had brought ' ith hi * and &esently* to y very great astonish ent* a Guite e&icurean little cold su&&er began to be laid out u&on our hu ble lodginghouse ahogany(There ' ere a cou&le of brace of cold ' oodcock* a &heasant* a &?de foie gras &ie ' ith a grou& of ancient and cob ' ebbly bottles(Having laid out all these lu1uries* y t ' o visitors vanished a ' ay* like the genii of the Arabian ; ights* ' ith no e1&lanation save that the things had been &aid for and ' ere ordered to this address(

@ust before nine o'clock Sherlock Hol es ste&&ed briskly into the roo (His features ' ere gravely set* but there ' as a light in his eye ' hich ade e think that he had not been disa&&ointed in his conclusions(

)They have laid the su&&er* then*) he said* rubbing his hands(

), you see to elect co & any(They have laid for five()

), es* + fancy 'e ay have so e co & any dro&ing in*) said he()+ a sur&ised that >ord St(Si on has not already arrived(Ha5 + fancy that + hear his ste& no ' u&on the stairs()

+t ' as indeed our visitor of the afternoon ' ho ca e bustling in* dangling his glasses ore vigorously than ever* and ' ith a very &erturbed e1&ression u&on his aristocratic features(

)7y essenger reached you* thenJ) asked Hol es(

), es* and + confess that the contents startled e beyond easure(Have you good authority for ' hat you sayJ)

)The best &ossible()

>ord St(Si on sank into a chair and &assed his hand over his forehead(

) . hat ' ill the Duke say*) he ur ured*) ' hen he hears that one of the fa ily has been subjected to such hu iliationJ)

)t is the &urest accident(+ cannot allo ' that there is any hu iliation()

)Ah* you look on these things fro another stand&oint()

)+ fail to see that anyone is to bla e(+ can hardly see ho ' the lady could have acted other ' ise* though her abru&t ethod of doing it ' as undoubtedly to be regretted(Having no other* she had no one to advise her at such a crisis()

)t ' as a slight* sir* a &ublic slight*) said >ord St(Si on* ta&ing his fingers u&on the table(

), ou ust ake allo ' ance for this &oor girl* &laced in so un&recedented a &osition()

)+ ' ill ake no allo ' ance(+ a very angry indeed* and + have been sha efully used()

)+ think that + heard a ring*) said Hol es() , es* there are ste&s on the landing(+f + cannot &ersuade you to take a lenient vie ' of the atter* >ord St(Si on* + have brought an advocate here ' ho ay be ore successful() He o&ened the door and ushered in a lady and gentle an()>ord St(Si on*) said he)allo ' e to introduce you to 7r(and 7rs(/rancis Hay 7oulton(The lady* + think* you have already et()

At the sight of these ne ' co ers our client had s&rung fro his seat and stood very erect* ' ith his eyes cast do ' n and his hand thrust into the breast of his frockoat* a &icture of offended dignity(The lady had taken a Guick ste& for ' ard and had held out her hand to hi * but he still refused to raise his eyes(+t ' as as ' ell for his resolution* &erha&s* for her &leading face ' as

one 'hich it 'as hard to resist(

) , ou're angry* 2obert*) said she() . ell* + guess you have every
cause to be()

)Pray take no a&ology to e*) said >ord St(Si on bitterly(

)?h* yes* + kno ' that + have treated you real bad and that +
should have s&oken to you before + ' entl but + ' as kind of
rattled* and fro the ti e ' hen + sa ' /rank here again + just
didn't kno ' ' hat + ' as doing or saying(+ only ' onder + didn't
fall do ' n and do a faint right there before the altar()

)Perha&s* 7rs(7oulton* you ' ould like y friend and e to leave
the roo ' hile you e1&lain this atterJ)

)f + ay give an o&inion*) re arked the strange gentle an*
) ' e've had just a little too uch secrecy over this business
already(/or y &art* + should like all Euro&e and A erica to
hear the rights of it() He ' as a s all* ' iry* sunburnt an*
cleanDshaven* ' ith a shar& face and alert anner(

)Then #ll tell our story right a ' ay*) said the lady()/rank here
and + et in fHM* in 7cKuire's ca &* near the 2ockies* ' here &a
' as ' orking a clai (. e ' ere engaged to each other* /rank and +
but then one day father struck a rich &ocket and ade a &ile*
' hile &oor /rank here had a clai that &etered out and ca e to
nothing(The richer &a gre ' the &oorer ' as /rankl so at last &a
' ouldn't hear of our engage ent lasting any longer* and he took
e a ' ay to f/risco(/rank ' ouldn't thro ' u& his hand* thoughl so
he follo ' ed e there* and he sa ' e ' ithout &a kno ' ing anything
about it(+t ' ould only have ade hi ad to kno ' * so ' e just
fi1ed it all u& for ourselves(/rank said that he ' ould go and
ake his &ile* too* and never co e back to clai e until he had
as uch as &a(So then + &ro ised to ' ait for hi to the end of
ti e and &ledged yself not to arry anyone else ' hile he lived(
f . hy shouldn't ' e be arried right a ' ay* then* said he* f and
then + ' ill feel sure of youl and + ' on't clai to be your
husband until + co e backJf . ell* ' e talked it over* and he had
fi1ed it all u& so nicely* ' ith a clergy an all ready in ' aiting*
that ' e just did it right therel and then /rank ' ent off to seek
his fortune* and + ' ent back to &a(

)The ne1t + heard of /rank ' as that he ' as in 7ontana* and then
he ' ent &ros&ecting in AriCona* and then + heard of hi fro ; e '
7e1ico(After that ca e a long ne ' s&a&er story about ho ' a
inersf ca & had been attacked by A&ache ndians* and there ' as
y /rank's na e a ong the killed(+ fainted dead a ' ay* and + ' as
very sick for onths after(Pa thought + had a decline and took
e to half the doctors in f/risco(; ot a ' ord of ne ' s ca e for a
year and ore* so that + never doubted that /rank ' as really
dead(Then >ord St(Si on ca e to f/risco* and ' e ca e to >ondon*
and a arriage ' as arranged* and &a ' as very &leased* but + felt
all the ti e that no an on this earth ' ould ever take the &lace
in y heart that had been given to y &oor /rank(

)Still* if + had arried >ord St(Si on* of course #d have done

y duty by hi (. e can't co and our love* but 'e can our
 actions(+ 'ent to the altar 'ith hi 'ith the intention to ake
 hi just as good a 'ife as it 'as in e to be(But you ay
 i agine 'hat + felt 'hen* just as + ca e to the altar rails* +
 glanced back and sa ' /rank standing and looking at e out of the
 first &e ' (+ thought it 'as his ghost at first! but 'hen + looked
 again there he 'as still* 'ith a kind of Guestion in his eyes* as
 if to ask e ' hether + 'ere glad or sorry to see hi (+ 'onder +
 didn't dro&(+ kno ' that everything 'as turning round* and the
 'ords of the clergy an 'ere just like the buCC of a bee in y
 ear(+ didn't kno ' 'hat to do(Should + sto& the service and ake
 a scene in the churchJ + glanced at hi again* and he see ed to
 kno ' 'hat + 'as thinking* for he raised his finger to his li&s to
 tell e to be still(Then + sa ' hi scribble on a &iece of &a&er*
 and + kne ' that he 'as 'riting e a note(As + &assed his &e ' on
 the 'ay out + dro&&ed y bouGuet over to hi * and he sli&&ed the
 note into y hand 'hen he returned e the flo 'ers(+t 'as only a
 line asking e to join hi 'hen he ade the sign to e to do so(
 ?f course + never doubted for a o ent that y first duty 'as no '
 to hi * and + deter ined to do just 'hatever he ight direct(

) . hen + got back + told y aid* 'ho had kno 'n hi in California*
 and had al 'ays been his friend(+ ordered her to say nothing* but
 to get a fe ' things &acked and y ulster ready(+ kno ' + ought to
 have s&oken to >ord St(Si on* but it 'as dreadful hard before
 his other and all those great &eo&le(+ just ade u& y ind to
 run a 'ay and e1&lain after 'ards(+ hadn't been at the table ten
 inutes before + sa ' /rank out of the 'indo ' at the other side of
 the road(He beckoned to e and then began 'alking into the Park(
 + sli&&ed out* &ut on y things* and follo 'ed hi (So e 'o an
 ca e talking so ething or other about >ord St(Si on to
 eDDsee ed to e fro the little + heard as if he had a little
 secret of his o 'n before arriage alsoDDbut + anaged to get a 'ay
 fro her and soon overtook /rank(. e got into a cab together* and
 a 'ay 'e drove to so e lodgings he had taken in Gordon SGuare* and
 that 'as y true 'edding after all those years of 'aiting(/rank
 had been a &risoner a ong the A&aches* had esca&ed* ca e on to
 F/risco* found that + had given hi u& for dead and had gone to
 England* follo 'ed e there* and had co e u&on e at last on the
 very orning of y second 'edding()

)+ sa ' it in a &a&er*) e1&lained the A erican()+t gave the na e
 and the church but not 'here the lady lived()

)Then 'e had a talk as to 'hat 'e should do* and /rank 'as all
 for o&enness* but + 'as so asha ed of it all that + felt as if +
 should like to vanish a 'ay and never see any of the againDDjust
 sending a line to &a* &erha&s* to sho ' hi that + 'as alive(+t
 'as a 'ful to e to think of all those lords and ladies sitting
 round that breakfastDtable and 'aiting for e to co e back(So
 /rank took y 'eddingDclothes and things and ade a bundle of
 the * so that + should not be traced* and dro&&ed the a 'ay
 so e 'here 'here no one could find the (+t is likely that 'e
 should have gone on to Paris toD orro '* only that this good
 gentle an* 7r(Hol es* ca e round to us this evening* though ho '
 he found us is ore than + can think* and he sho 'ed us very
 clearly and kindly that + 'as 'rong and that /rank 'as right* and

that 'e should be cutting ourselves in the 'rong if 'e 'ere so secret(Then he offered to give us a chance of talking to >ord St(Si on alone* and so 'e ca e right a 'ay round to his roo s at once(;o ' * 2obert* you have heard it all* and + a very sorry if + have given you &ain* and + ho&e that you do not think very early of e()

>ord St(Si on had by no eans rela1ed his rigid attitude* but had listened 'ith a fro 'ning bro ' and a co &ressed li& to this long narrative(

)E1cuse e*) he said*)but it is not y custo to discuss y ost inti ate &ersonal affairs in this &ublic anner()

)Then you 'on't forgive eJ ,ou 'on't shake hands before + goJ)

)?h* certainly* if it 'ould give you any &leasure() He &ut out his hand and coldly gras&ed that 'hich she e1tended to hi (

)+ had ho&ed*) suggested Hol es*)that you 'ould have joined us in a friendly su&&r()

)+ think that there you ask a little too uch*) res&onded his >ordshi&()+ ay be forced to acGuiesce in these recent develo& ents* but + can hardly be e1&ected to ake erry over the (+ think that 'ith your &er ission + 'ill no ' 'ish you all a very goodnight() He included us all in a s 'ee&ing bo ' and stalked out of the roo (

)Then + trust that you at least 'ill honour e 'ith your co &any*) said Sherlock Hol es()+t is al 'ays a joy to eet an A erican* 7r(7oulton* for + a one of those 'ho believe that the folly of a onarch and the blundering of a inister in farDgone years 'ill not &revent our children fro being so e day citiCens of the sa e 'orldD 'ide country under a flag 'hich shall be a Guartering of the Anion @ack 'ith the Stars and Stri&es()

)The case has been an interesting one*) re arked Hol es 'hen our visitors had left us*)because it serves to sho ' very clearly ho ' si &le the e1&lanation ay be of an affair 'hich at first sight see s to be al ost ine1&licable(;othing could be ore natural than the seQuence of events as narrated by this lady* and nothing stranger than the result 'hen vie 'ed* for instance* by 7r(>estrade of Scotland ,ard()

) ,ou 'ere not yourself at fault at all* thenJ)

)/ro the first* t 'o facts 'ere very obvious to e* the one that the lady had been Guite 'illing to undergo the 'edding cere ony* the other that she had re&ented of it 'ithin a fe ' inutes of returning ho e(?bviously so ething had occurred during the orning* then* to cause her to change her ind(. hat could that so ething beJ She could not have s&oken to anyone 'hen she 'as out* for she had been in the co &any of the bridegroo (Had she seen so eone* thenJ +f she had* it ust be so eone fro A erica because she had s&ent so short a ti e in this country that she could hardly have allo 'ed anyone to acGuire so dee& an influence

over her that the mere sight of him would induce her to change her plans so completely (You see we have already arrived by a process of exclusion at the idea that she might have seen an American (Then who could this American be and why should he possess so much influence over her? It might be a lover! It might be a husband (Her young manhood had been spent in rough scenes and under strange conditions (So far I had got before I ever heard of St Simon's narrative (When he told us of a man in a state of the change in the bride's manner of so transparent a device for obtaining a note as the dropping of a bouquet of her resort to her confidential maid and of her very significant allusion to claimer and his high inheritance means taking possession of that which another person has a prior claim to the whole situation became absolutely clear (She had gone off with a man and the man was either a lover or as a previous husband the chances being in favour of the latter)

)And how in the world did you find the man?)

)It might have been difficult but friend Gestrade held information in his hands the value of which he did not himself know (The initials were of course of the highest importance but more valuable still was it to know that within a week he had settled his bill at one of the most select London hotels)

)How did you deduce the select man?)

)By the select prices (Eight shillings for a bed and eightpence for a glass of sherry pointed to one of the most expensive hotels (There are not many in London which charge at that rate (In the second one which I visited in Northumberland Avenue I learned by an inspection of the book that Francis Hamilton an American gentleman had left only the day before and on looking over the entries against his name upon the very items which I had seen in the duplicate bill (His letters were to be forwarded to Gordon Square so thither I travelled and being fortunate enough to find the loving couple at home I ventured to give the sensible paternal advice and to point out to them that it would be better in every way that they should make their position a little clearer both to the general public and to Lord St Simon in particular (I invited them to meet him here and as you see I made him keep the appointment)

)But with no very good result? I remarked (His conduct was certainly not very gracious)

)Ah Watson said Holmes smiling (Perhaps you would not be very gracious either if after all the trouble of wooing and wedding you found yourself deprived in an instant of life and of fortune (I think that we may judge Lord St Simon very mercifully and thank our stars that we are never likely to find ourselves in the same position (Draw your chair up and hand me my violin for the only problem we have still to solve is how to while away these bleak autumnal evenings)

E+(THE AD0E ; TA2E ? / THE BE2 , > C ? 2 ? ; ET

)Holmes*) said + as + stood one morning in our bo 'D' indo ' looking do ' n the street*)here is a ad an co ing along(+t see s rather sad that his relatives should allo ' hi to co e out alone()

7y friend rose laCily fro his ar chair and stood ' ith his hands in the &ockets of his dressingDgo ' n* looking over y shoulder(+t ' as a bright* cris& / ebruary orning* and the sno ' of the day before still lay dee& u&on the ground* shi ering brightly in the ' intry sun(Do ' n the centre of Baker Street it had been &loughed into a bro ' n cru bly band by the traffic* but at either side and on the hea&edDu& edges of the footD&aths it still lay as ' hite as ' hen it fell(The grey &ave ent had been cleaned and scra&ed* but ' as still dangerously sli&&ery* so that there ' ere fe ' er &assengers than usual(+indeed* fro the direction of the 7etro&olitan Station no one ' as co ing save the single gentle an ' hose eccentric conduct had dra ' n y attention(

He ' as a an of about fifty* tall* &ortly* and i &osing* ' ith a assive* strongly arked face and a co anding figure(He ' as dressed in a so bre yet rich style* in black frockDcoat* shining hat* neat bro ' n gaiters* and ' ellDcut &earlDgrey trousers(, et his actions ' ere in absurd contrast to the dignity of his dress and features* for he ' as running hard* ' ith occasional little s&rings* such as a ' eary an gives ' ho is little accusto ed to set any ta1 u&on his legs(As he ran he jerked his hands u& and do ' n* ' aggled his head* and ' rithed his face into the ost e1traordinary contortions(

) . hat on earth can be the atter ' ith hi J) + asked()He is looking u& at the nu bers of the houses()

)+ believe that he is co ing here*) said Holmes* rubbing his hands(

)HereJ)

) , esI + rather think he is co ing to consult e &rofessionally(+ think that + recognise the sy &to s(Ha5 did + not tell youJ) As he s&oke* the an* &uffing and blo ' ing* rushed at our door and &ulled at our bell until the ' hole house resounded ' ith the clanging(

A fe ' o ents later he ' as in our roo * still &uffing* still gesticulating* but ' ith so fi1ed a look of grief and des&air in his eyes that our s iles ' ere turned in an instant to horror and &ity(/ or a ' hile he could not get his ' ords out* but s ' ayed his body and &lucked at his hair like one ' ho has been driven to the e1tre e li its of his reason(Then* suddenly s&rining to his feet* he beat his head against the ' all ' ith such force that ' e both rushed u&on hi and tore hi a ' ay to the centre of the roo (Sherlock Holmes &ushed hi do ' n into the easyDchair and* sitting beside hi * &atted his hand and chatted ' ith hi in the easy* soothing tones ' hich he kne ' so ' ell ho ' to e &loy(

) , ou have co e to e to tell your story* have you notJ) said he(

) , ou are fatigued ' ith your haste(Pray ' ait until you have recovered yourself* and then + shall be ost ha&&y to look into any little &roble ' hich you ay sub it to e()

The an sat for a inute or ore ' ith a heaving chest* fighting against his e otion(Then he &assed his handkerchief over his bro ' * set his li&s tight* and turned his face to ' ards us(

) ; o doubt you think e adJ) said he(

) + see that you have had so e great trouble*) res&onded Hol es(

) God kno ' s + have⁵⁰⁰a trouble ' hich is enough to unseat y reason* so sudden and so terrible is it(Public disgrace + ight have faced* although + a a an ' hose character has never yet borne a stain(Private affliction also is the lot of every anl but the t ' o co ing together* and in so frightful a for * have been enough to shake y very soul(Besides* it is not + alone(The very noblest in the land ay suffer unless so e ' ay be found out of this horrible affair()

) Pray co &ose yourself* sir*) said Hol es*) and let e have a clear account of ' ho you are and ' hat it is that has befallen you()

) 7y na e*) ans ' ered our visitor*) is &robably fa iliar to your ears(+ a Ale1ander Holder* of the banking fir of Holder L Stevenson* of Threadneedle Street()

The na e ' as indeed ' ell kno ' n to us as belonging to the senior &artner in the second largest &rivate banking concern in the City of >ondon(. hat could have ha&&ened* then* to bring one of the fore ost citiCens of >ondon to this ost &itiable &assJ . e ' aited* all curiosity* until ' ith another effort he braced hi self to tell his story(

) + feel that ti e is of value*) said he()that is ' hy + hastened here ' hen the &olice ins&ector suggested that + should secure your coDo&eration(+ ca e to Baker Street by the Anderground and hurried fro there on foot* for the cabs go slo ' ly through this sno ' (That is ' hy + ' as so out of breath* for + a a an ' ho takes very little e1ercise(+ feel better no ' * and + ' ill &ut the facts before you as shortly and yet as clearly as + can(

) +t is* of course* ' ell kno ' n to you that in a successful banking business as uch de&ends u&on our being able to find re unerative invest ents for our funds as u&on our increasing our connection and the nu ber of our de&ositors(?ne of our ost lucrative eans of laying out oney is in the sha&e of loans* ' here the security is uni &eachable(. e have done a good deal in this direction during the last fe ' years* and there are any noble fa ilies to ' ho ' e have advanced large su s u&on the security of their &ictures* libraries* or &late(

) , esterday orning + ' as seated in y office at the bank ' hen a card ' as brought in to e by one of the clerks(+ started ' hen + sa ' the na e* for it ' as that of none other than⁰⁰ ' ell* &erha&s

even to you + had better say no more than that it 'as a name
' which is a household word all over the earth Done of the highest
nobles most exalted names in England(+ 'as over 'helmed by the
honour and attended* 'hen he entered* to say so* but he lunged
at once into business 'ith the air of a man 'ho 'ishes to hurry
Quickly through a disagreeable task(

)F7r(Holder* said he* ' have been informed that you are in the
habit of advancing money(

)FThe firm does so 'hen the security is good(+ answered(

)FIt is absolutely essential to 'e* said he* 'that + should have
\$*== &ounds at once(+ could* of course* borrow so trifling a
sum ten times over from my friends* but + much &refer to make it
a matter of business and to carry out that business myself('n y
&osition you can readily understand that it is un 'ise to place
one's self under obligations(

)F/or how long* may + ask* do you 'ant this sum JF + asked(

)F; e1t 7onday + have a large sum due to 'e* and + shall then most
certainly repay 'hat you advance* 'ith 'hatever interest you
think it right to charge(But it is very essential to 'e that the
money should be paid at once(

)F+ should be happy to advance it 'ithout further delay from my
own private purse* said * 'ere it not that the strain 'ould be
rather more than it could bear(+* on the other hand* + a to do
it in the name of the firm then in justice to my partner + must
insist that* even in your case* every businesslike precaution
should be taken(

)F+ should much &refer to have it so* said he* raising up a
square black morocco case 'hich he had laid beside his chair(

)F?ne of the most precious &public possessions of the empire*
said +(

)FPrecisely(He opened the case* and there* i bedded in soft
fleshcoloured velvet lay the magnificent piece of jewellery
'hich he had named('There are thirty-nine enormous beryls* said
he* 'and the price of the gold chasing is incalculable(The
lo 'est estimate 'ould put the 'orth of the coronet at double the
sum 'hich + have asked(+ a &reared to leave it 'ith you as my
security(

)+ took the precious case into my hands and looked in some
&erleity from it to my illustrious client(

)F, you doubt its valueJF he asked(

)F; not at all(+ only doubt(

)FThe anxiety of my leaving it(, you may set your mind at rest
about that(+ should not dream of doing so 'ere it not absolutely

certain that + should be able in four days to reclaim it(+ it is a
&ure matter of for (+s the security sufficientJf

)fA &le(f

)f, you understand* 7r(Holder* that + a giving you a strong &roof
of the confidence ' high + have in you* founded upon all that +
have heard of you(+ rely upon you not only to be discreet and to
refrain from all gossip & upon the matter but* above all* to
&reserve this coronet ' with every &ossible &recaution because +
need not say that a great &ublic scandal ' ould be caused if any
harm ' ere to befall it(Any injury to it ' ould be almost as
serious as its complete loss* for there are no beryls in the
' orld to match these* and it ' ould be impossible to replace the (+
leave it ' with you* however* ' with every confidence* and + shall
call for it in &erson on Monday morning(f

)Seeing that my client ' as anxious to leave* + said no more but*
calling for my cashier* + ordered him to &ay over fifty #===
&ound notes(. Then + ' as alone once more* however* ' with the
&recious case lying upon the table in front of me* + could not
but think ' with some misgivings of the immense responsibility
' high it entailed upon me(There could be no doubt that* as it
' as a national &ossession* a horrible scandal ' ould ensue if any
misfortune should occur to it(+ already regretted having ever
consented to take charge of it(However* it ' as too late to alter
the matter now* so + locked it up in my &private safe and turned
once more to my work(

) . Then evening came + felt that it ' ould be an impudence to leave
so &recious a thing in the office behind me(Bankers' safes had
been forced before now* and ' why should not mine be? If so* how
terrible ' ould be the position in ' which + should find myself +
determined* therefore* that for the next few days + ' ould always
carry the case back ' ard and forward ' with me* so that it might
never be really out of my reach(. With this intention* + called a
cab and drove out to my house at Streatham * carrying the jewel
' with me(+ did not breathe freely until + had taken it upstairs
and locked it in the bureau of my dressing-room (

)And now ' as ' ord as to my household* 7r(Holmes* for + ' ish you to
thoroughly understand the situation(My groom and my &age sleep
out of the house* and may be set aside altogether(+ have three
maid-servants ' who have been ' with me a number of years and ' whose
absolute reliability is quite above suspicion(Another* Lucy
Parr* the second ' waiting-maid* has only been in my service a few
months(She came ' with an excellent character* however* and has
always given me satisfaction(She is a very &retty girl and has
attracted admirers ' who have occasionally hung about the &lace(+
That is the only drawback ' which ' e have found to her* but ' e
believe her to be a thoroughly good girl in every way(

)So much for the servants(My family itself is so small that it
' ill not take me long to describe it(+ a ' widow and have an
only son* Arthur(He has been a disappointment to me* 7r(+
Holmes* a grievous disappointment(+ have no doubt that + a
myself to blame(People tell me that + have spoiled him (O very

likely + have(. hen y dear 'ife died + felt that he ' as all +
had to love(+ could not bear to see the s ile fade even for a
o ent fro his face(+ have never denied hi a ' ish(Perha&s it
' ould have been better for both of us had + been sterner* but +
eant it for the best(

)t ' as naturally y intention that he should succeed e in y
business* but he ' as not of a business turn(He ' as 'ild*
' ay ' ard* and* to s&eak the truth* + could not trust hi in the
handling of large su s of oney(. hen he ' as young he beca e a
e ber of an aristocratic club* and there* having char ing
anners* he ' as soon the inti ate of a nu ber of en ' ith long
&urses and e1&ensive habits(He learned to &lay heavily at cards
and to sGuander oney on the turf* until he had again and again
to co e to e and i &lore e to give hi an advance u&on his
allo ' ance* that he ight settle his debts of honour(He tried
ore than once to break a ' ay fro the dangerous co &any ' hich he
' as kee&ing* but each ti e the influence of his friend* Sir
George Burn ' ell* ' as enough to dra ' hi back again(

)And* indeed* + could not ' onder that such a an as Sir George
Burn ' ell should gain an influence over hi * for he has freGuently
brought hi to y house* and + have found yself that + could
hardly resist the fascination of his anner(He is older than
Arthur* a an of the ' orld to his finger&ti&s* one ' ho had been
every ' here* seen everything* a brilliant talker* and a an of
great &ersonal beauty(, et ' hen + think of hi in cold blood* far
a ' ay fro the gla our of his &esence* + a convinced fro his
cynical s&eech and the look ' hich + have caught in his eyes that
he is one ' ho should be dee&ly distrusted(So + think* and so*
too* thinks y little 7ary* ' ho has a ' o an's Guick insight into
character(

)And no ' there is only she to be described(She is y niece(but
' hen y brother died five years ago and left her alone in the
' orld + ado&ted her* and have looked u&on her ever since as y
daughter(She is a sunbea in y house&Ds ' eet* loving* beautiful*
a ' onderful anager and housekee&er* yet as tender and Quiet and
gentle as a ' o an could be(She is y right hand(+ do not kno '
' hat + could do ' ithout her(+n only one atter has she ever gone
against y ' ishes(T ' ice y boy has asked her to arry hi * for
he loves her devotedly* but each ti e she has refused hi (+
think that if anyone could have dra ' n hi into the right &ath it
' ould have been she* and that his arriage ight have changed his
' hole lifel but no ' * alas&5 it is too late&D&forever too late&5

) ; o ' * 7r(Hol es* you kno ' the &eo&le ' ho live under y roof* and
+ shall continue ' ith y iserable story(

) . hen ' e ' ere taking coffee in the dra ' ing&roo that night after
dinner* + told Arthur and 7ary y e1&erience* and of the &recious
treasure ' hich ' e had under our roof* su&&ressing only the na e
of y client(>ucy Parr* ' ho had brought in the coffee* had* + a
sure* left the roo I but + cannot s ' ear that the door ' as closed(&7ary and Arthur ' ere uch interested and ' ished to see the fa ous
coronet* but + thought it better not to disturb it(

)F . here have you &ut itJf asked Arthur(

)F+n y o ' n bureau(f

)F . ell* + ho&e to goodness the house ' on't be burgled during the night(f said he(

)F+t is locked u&*f + ans ' ered(

)F?h* any old key ' ill fit that bureau(. hen + ' as a youngster + have o&ened it yself ' ith the key of the bo1Droo cu&board(f

)He often had a ' ild ' ay of talking* so that + thought little of ' hat he said(He follo ' ed e to y roo * ho ' ever* that night ' ith a very grave face(

)F>ook here* dad*f said he ' ith his eyes cast do ' n* fcan you let e have <== &oundsJf

)F ; o* + cannot5f + ans ' ered shar&ly(f+ have been far too generous ' ith you in oney atters(f

)F , ou have been very kind*f said he* fbut + ust have this oney* or else + can never sho ' y face inside the club again(f

)FAnd a very good thing* too5f + cried(

)F , es* but you ' ould not have e leave it a dishonoured an*f said he(f+ could not bear the disgrace(+ ust raise the oney in so e ' ay* and if you ' ill not let e have it* then + ust try other eans(f

)+ ' as very angry* for this ' as the third de and during the onth(f , ou shall not have a farthing fro e*f + cried* on ' hich he bo ' ed and left the roo ' ithout another ' ord(

) . hen he ' as gone + unlocked y bureau* ade sure that y treasure ' as safe* and locked it again(Then + started to go round the house to see that all ' as securedDa duty ' hich + usually leave to 7ary but ' hich + thought it ' ell to &erfor yself that night(As + ca e do ' n the stairs + sa ' 7ary herself at the side ' indo ' of the hall* ' hich she closed and fastened as + a&&roached(

)FTell e* dad*f said she* looking* + thought* a little disturbed* fdid you give >ucy* the aid* leave to go out toDnightJf

)FCertainly not(f

)FShe ca e in just no ' by the back door(+ have no doubt that she has only been to the side gate to see so eone* but + think that it is hardly safe and should be sto&&ed(f

)F , ou ust s&eak to her in the orning* or + ' ill if you &refer it(Are you sure that everything is fastenedJf

)F Kuite sure* dad(F

)F Then* good night(F + kissed her and 'ent u& to y bedroo
again* 'here + 'as soon aslee&(

)+ a endeavouring to tell you everything* 7r(Hol es* 'hich ay
have any bearing u&on the case* but + beg that you 'ill Guestion
e u&on any &oint 'hich + do not ake clear()

)?n the contrary* your state ent is singularly lucid()

)+ co e to a &art of y story no ' in 'hich + should 'ish to be
&articularly so(+ a not a very heavy slee&er* and the an1iety
in y ind tended* no doubt* to ake e even less so than usual(
About t 'o in the orning* then* + 'as a 'akened by so e sound in
the house(+t had ceased ere + 'as 'ide a 'ake* but it had left an
i &ression behind it as though a 'indo ' had gently closed
so e ' here(+ lay listening 'ith all y ears(Suddenly* to y
horror* there 'as a distinct sound of footste&s oving softly in
the ne1t roo (+ sli&&ed out of bed* all &a&itating 'ith fear*
and &ee&ed round the corner of y dressingDroo door(

)F Arthur5F + screa ed* Fyou villain5 you thief5 Ho ' dare you
touch that coronetJF

)The gas 'as half u&* as + had left it* and y unha&&y boy*
dressed only in his shirt and trousers* 'as standing beside the
light* holding the coronet in his hands(He a&&eared to be
'renching at it* or bending it 'ith all his strength(At y cry
he dro&&ed it fro his gras& and turned as &ale as death(+
snatched it u& and e1a ined it(?ne of the gold corners* 'ith
three of the beryls in it* 'as issing(

)F , ou blackguard5F + shouted* beside yself 'ith rage(F , ou have
destroyed it5 , ou have dishonoured e forever5 . here are the
je ' els 'hich you have stolenJF

)F Stolen5F he cried(

)F , es* thief5F + roared* shaking hi by the shoulder(

)F There are none issing(There cannot be any issing* said he(

)F There are three issing(And you kno ' ' here they are(7 ust +
call you a liar as 'ell as a thiefJ Did + not see you trying to
tear off another &ieceJF

)F , ou have called e na es enough* said he* F 'ill not stand it
any longer(+ shall not say another 'ord about this business*
since you have chosen to insult e(+ 'ill leave your house in
the orning and ake y o 'n 'ay in the 'orld(F

)F , ou shall leave it in the hands of the &olice5F + cried
halfD ad 'ith grief and rage(F shall have this attter &robed to
the botto (F

)F , ou shall learn nothing fro e* said he 'ith a &assion such

as + should not have thought ' as in his nature(If you choose to call the &olice* let the &olice find ' hat they can(

)By this ti e the ' hole house ' as astir* for + had raised y voice in y anger(7 ary ' as the first to rush into y roo * and* at the sight of the coronet and of Arthur's face* she read the ' hole story and* ' ith a screa * fell do ' n senseless on the ground(+ sent the houseD aid for the &olice and &ut the investigation into their hands at once(. hen the ins&ector and a constable entered the house* Arthur* ' ho had stood sullenly ' ith his ar s folded* asked e ' hether it ' as y intention to charge hi ' ith theft(+ ans ' ered that it had ceased to be a &rivate matter* but had beco e a &ublic one* since the ruined coronet ' as national &ro&erty(+ ' as deter ined that the la ' should have its ' ay in everything(

)At least* said he* you ' ill not have e arrested at once(+t ' ould be to your advantage as ' ell as ine if + ight leave the house for five inutes(

)That you ay get a ' ay* or &erha&s that you ay conceal ' hat you have stolen* said +(And then* realising the dreadful &osition in ' hich + ' as &laced* + i &lored hi to re e ber that not only y honour but that of one ' ho ' as far greater than + ' as at stake(and that he threatened to raise a scandal ' hich ' ould convulse the nation(He ight avert it all if he ' ould but tell e ' hat he had done ' ith the three issing stones(

) , ou ay as ' ell face the matter* said +I you have been caught in the act* and no confession could ake your guilt ore heinous(+f you but ake such re&aration as is in your &o ' er* by telling us ' here the beryls are* all shall be forgiven and forgotten(

)Bee& your forgiveness for those ' ho ask for it* he ans ' ered* turning a ' ay fro e ' ith a sneer(+ sa ' that he ' as too hardened for any ' ords of ine to influence hi (There ' as but one ' ay for it(+ called in the ins&ector and gave hi into custody(A search ' as ade at once not only of his &erson but of his roo and of every &ortion of the house ' here he could &ossibly have concealed the ge sl but no trace of the ould be found* nor ' ould the ' retched boy o&en his outh for all our &ersuations and our threats(This orning he ' as re oved to a cell* and +* after going through all the &olice for alities* have hurried round to you to i &lore you to use your skill in unravelling the matter(The &olice have o&enly confessed that they can at &resent ake nothing of it(, ou ay go to any e1&ense ' hich you think necessary(+ have already offered a re ' ard of #=== &ounds(7 y God* ' hat shall + do5 + have lost y honour* y ge s* and y son in one night(?h* ' hat shall + do5)

He &ut a hand on either side of his head and rocked hi self to and fro* droning to hi self like a child ' hose grief has got beyond ' ords(

Sherlock Hol es sat silent for so e fe ' inutes* ' ith his bro ' s knitted and his eyes fi1ed u&on the fire(

)Do you receive much companyJ) he asked(

) ; one save my partner with his family and an occasional friend of Arthur's(Sir George Burnell has been several times lately(; one else* + think()

)Do you go out much in societyJ)

)Arthur does(Mary and + stay at home(. e neither of us care for it()

)That is unusual in a young girl()

)She is of a quiet nature(Besides* she is not so very young(She is fourand a half()

)This matter* from what you say* seems to have been a shock to her also()

)Terrible! She is even more affected than +()

) , you have neither of you any doubt as to your son's guiltJ)

)How can he have when + saw him with your eyes with the coronet in his hands()

)+ hardly consider that a conclusive proof(. as the remainder of the coronet at all injuredJ)

) , yes* it is as testified()

)Do you not think* then* that he might have been trying to straighten itJ)

)God bless you! , you are doing what you can for him and for me(But it is too heavy a task(. hat is as he doing there at allJ +f his &rose were innocent* why did he not say soJ)

)Precisely(And if it were guilty* why did he not invent a lieJ His silence appears to me to cut both ways(There are several singular points about the case(. hat did the police think of the noise which awoke you from your sleepJ)

)They considered that it might be caused by Arthur's closing his bedroom door()

)A likely story! As if a man bent on felony would slam his door so as to wake a household(. hat did they say* then* of the disappearance of these gentlemenJ)

)They are still sounding the ransacking and robbing the furniture in the hope of finding the ()

)Have they thought of looking outside the houseJ)

) , yes* they have shown extraordinary energy(The whole garden has already been minutely examined()

); o' 'y dear sir*) said Holmes () is it not obvious to you no' that this matter really strikes very much deeper than either you or the police were at first inclined to think? It appeared to you to be a simple case to see it see exceedingly complex (Consider what is involved by your theory (, you suppose that your son could do 'n from his bed* 'ent* at great risk* to your dressing room* opened your bureau* took out your coronet* broke off by main force a small portion of it* 'ent off to some other place* concealed three gems out of the thirty-nine* 'ith such skill that nobody can find the * and then returned 'ith the other thirty-one into the room in which he exposed himself to the greatest danger of being discovered (ask you no' * is such a theory tenable?)

)But what other is there?) cried the banker 'ith a gesture of despair () if his motives were innocent* why does he not explain the)

)It is our task to find that out*) replied Holmes () so no' * if you please* Mr (Holder* 'e 'ill set off for Streatham together* and devote an hour to glancing a little more closely into details()

My friend insisted upon my accompanying the in their expedition* 'ich + 'as eager enough to do* for my curiosity and sympathy 'ere deeply stirred by the story to 'ich 'e had listened (+ confess that the guilt of the banker's son appeared to 'e to be as obvious as it did to his unhappy father* but still + had such faith in Holmes' judgment that + felt that there must be some grounds for hope as long as he 'as dissatisfied 'ith the accepted explanation (He hardly spoke a word the 'ole 'ay out to the southern suburb* but sat 'ith his chin upon his breast and his hat drawn over his eyes* sunk in the deepest thought (Our client appeared to have taken fresh heart at the little glimpse of hope 'ich had been presented to him* and he even broke into a desultory chat 'ith 'e over his business affairs (A short railway journey and a shorter 'alk brought us to /airbank* the modest residence of the great financier (

/airbank 'as a good-sized square house of 'ite stone* standing back a little from the road (A double carriage-drive* 'ith a snow-clad lawn* stretched down in front to two large iron gates 'ich closed the entrance (On the right side 'as a small 'ooden thicket* 'ich led into a narrow 'ath bet'een two neat hedges stretching from the road to the kitchen door* and forming the tradesmen's entrance (On the left ran a lane 'ich led to the stables* and 'as not itself 'ithin the grounds at all* being a public* though little used* thoroughfare (Holmes left us standing at the door and 'alked slowly all round the house* across the front* down the tradesmen's 'ath* and so round by the garden behind into the stable lane (So long 'as he that Mr (Holder and + 'ent into the dining room* and 'aited by the fire until he should return ('e 'ere sitting there in silence 'hen the door opened and a young lady came in (She 'as rather above the middle height* slender* 'ith dark hair and eyes* 'ich seemed the darker against the absolute pallor of her skin (+ do not think that + have ever seen such deadly paleness in a woman's face (Her lips* too* 'ere

bloodless* but her eyes 'ere flushed 'ith crying(As she s'e&t
silently into the roo she i &ressed e 'ith a greater sense of
grief than the banker had done in the orning* and it 'as the
ore striking in her as she 'as evidently a 'o an of strong
character* 'ith i ense ca&acity for selfrestraint(Disregarding
y &resence* she 'ent straight to her uncle and &assed her hand
over his head 'ith a s'eet 'o anly caress(

) ,ou have given orders that Arthur should be liberated* have you
not* dadJ) she asked(

) ; o* no* y girl* the atter ust be &robed to the botto ()

)But + a so sure that he is innocent(,ou kno ' 'hat 'o an's
instincts are(+ kno ' that he has done no har and that you ' ill
be sorry for having acted so harshly()

) . hy is he silent* then* if he is innocentJ)

) . ho kno ' sJ Perha&s because he ' as so angry that you should
sus&ect hi ()

)Ho ' could + hel& sus&ecting hi * ' hen + actually sa ' hi ' ith
the coronet in his handJ)

)?h* but he had only &icked it u& to look at it(?h* do* do take
y ' ord for it that he is innocent(>et the atter dro& and say
no ore(+t is so dreadful to think of our dear Arthur in
&rison5)

)+ shall never let it dro& until the ge s are foundDDnever* 7 ary5
, our affection for Arthur blinds you as to the a ' ful conseGuences
to e(/ar fro hushing the thing u&* + have brought a gentle an
do ' n fro >ondon to inGuire ore dee&ly into it()

)This gentle anJ) she asked* facing round to e(

) ; o* his friend(He ' ished us to leave hi alone(He is round in
the stable lane no ')

)The stable laneJ) She raised her dark eyebro ' s() . hat can he
ho&e to find thereJ Ah5 this* + su&&ose* is he(+ trust* sir*
that you ' ill succeed in &roving* ' hat + feel sure is the truth*
that y cousin Arthur is innocent of this cri e()

)+ fully share your o&inion* and + trust* ' ith you* that ' e ay
&rove it*) returned Hol es* going back to the at to knock the
sno ' fro his shoes()+ believe + have the honour of addressing
7 iss 7 ary Holder(7 ight + ask you a Guestion or t ' oJ)

)Pray do* sir* if it ay hel& to clear this horrible affair u&()

) ,ou heard nothing yourself last nightJ)

) ; othing* until y uncle here began to s&eak loudly(+ heard
that* and + ca e do ' n()

) , ou shut u& the ' indo ' s and doors the night before(Did you fasten all the ' indo ' sJ)

) , es()

) . ere they all fastened this orningJ)

) , es()

) , ou have a aid ' ho has a s ' eetheartJ + think that you re arked to your uncle last night that she had been out to see hi J)

) , es* and she ' as the girl ' ho ' aited in the dra ' ingDroo * and ' ho ay have heard uncle's re arks about the coronet()

) + see(, ou infer that she ay have gone out to tell her s ' eetheart* and that the t ' o ay have &lanned the robbery()

) But ' hat is the good of all these vague theories*) cried the banker i &atiently*) ' hen + have told you that + sa ' Arthur ' ith the coronet in his handsJ)

) . ait a little* 7 r(Holder(. e ust co e back to that(About this girl* 7 iss Holder(, ou sa ' her return by the kitchen door* + &resu eJ)

) , esl ' hen + ' ent to see if the door ' as fastened for the night + et her sli&&ing in(+ sa ' the an* too* in the gloo ()

) Do you kno ' hi J)

) ? h* yes5 he is the greenDgrocer ' ho brings our vegetables round(His na e is / rancis Pros&er()

) He stood*) said Hol es*) to the left of the doorDDthat is to say* farther u& the &ath than is necessary to reach the doorJ)

) , es* he did()

) And he is a an ' ith a ' ooden legJ)

So ething like fear s&rang u& in the young lady's e1&ressive black eyes() . hy* you are like a agician*) said she() Ho ' do you kno ' thatJ) She s iled* but there ' as no ans ' ering s ile in Hol es' thin* eager face(

) + should be very glad no ' to go u&stairs*) said he() + shall &robably ' ish to go over the outside of the house again(Perha&s + had better take a look at the lo ' er ' indo ' s before + go u&()

He ' alked s ' iftly round fro one to the other* &ausing only at the large one ' hich looked fro the hall onto the stable lane(This he o&ened and ade a very careful e1a ination of the sill ' ith his &o ' erful agnifying lens() ; o ' ' e shall go u&stairs*) said he at last(

The banker's dressingDroo ' as a &lainly furnished little

chamber* with a grey carpet* a large bureau* and a long mirror(
Holmes went to the bureau first and looked hard at the lock(
) . which key was used to open itJ) he asked(
)That which my son himself indicated that of the cupboard of the
lumber room ()
)Have you it hereJ)
)That is it on the dressing table()
Sherlock Holmes took it up and opened the bureau(
)It is a noiseless lock*) said he()It is no wonder that it did
not wake you(This case* &residue* contains the coronet(. we must
have a look at it() He opened the case* and taking out the diadem
he laid it upon the table(It was a magnificent specimen of the
jeweller's art* and the thirty-one stones were the finest that I
have ever seen(At one side of the coronet was a cracked edge*
where a corner holding three gems had been torn away(
) ; o' Mr(Holder*) said Holmes*)here is the corner which
corresponds to that which has been so unfortunately lost(Right I
beg that you will break it off()
The banker recoiled in horror()I should not dream of trying*)
said he(
)Then I will() Holmes suddenly bent his strength upon it* but
without result()I feel it give a little*) said he()but* though
I am exceedingly strong in the fingers* it would take me all my
time to break it(An ordinary man could not do it(; o' Mr* what do
you think it would happen if I did break it* Mr(HolderJ There would
be a noise like a pistol shot(Do you tell me that all this
happened within a few yards of your bed and that you heard
nothing of itJ)
)I do not know what to think(It is all dark to me()
)But perhaps it may grow lighter as we go(. what do you think*
Miss HolderJ)
)I confess that I still share my uncle's &reluctance()
) , our son had no shoes or slippers on when you saw him J)
)He had nothing on save only his trousers and shirt()
)Thank you(. we have certainly been favoured with extraordinary
luck during this inquiry* and it will be entirely our own fault
if we do not succeed in clearing the matter up(. with your
&permission* Mr(Holder* I shall now continue my investigations
outside()
He went alone* at his own request* for he explained that any
unnecessary footmarks might make his task more difficult(/ or an

hour or more he 'as at 'ork* returning at last 'ith his feet heavy 'ith sno' and his features as inscrutable as ever(

)+ think that + have seen no ' all that there is to see* 7r(Holder*) said hel)+ can serve you best by returning to y roo s()

)But the ge s* 7r(Hol es(. here are theyJ)

)+ cannot tell()

The banker ' rung his hands()+ shall never see the again5) he cried()And y sonJ , ou give e ho&esJ)

)7y o&inion is in no ' ay altered()

)Then* for God's sake* ' hat ' as this dark business ' hich ' as acted in y house last nightJ)

)+f you can call u&on e at y Baker Street roo s toD orro ' orning bet ' een nine and ten + shall be ha&&y to do ' hat + can to ake it clearer(+ understand that you give e carte blanche to act for you* &rovided only that + get back the ge s* and that you &lance no li it on the su + ay dra ' ()

)+ ' ould give y fortune to have the back()

)Oery good(+ shall look into the atter bet ' een this and then(GoodDbyel it is just &ossible that + ay have to co e over here again before evening()

+t ' as obvious to e that y co &anion's ind ' as no ' ade u& about the case* although ' hat his conclusions ' ere ' as ore than + could even di ly i agine(Several ti es during our ho e ' ard journey + endeavoured to sound hi u&on the &oint* but he al ' ays glided a ' ay to so e other to&ic* until at last + gave it over in des&air(+t ' as not yet three ' hen ' e found ourselves in our roo s once ore(He hurried to his cha ber and ' as do ' n again in a fe ' inutes dressed as a co on loafer(. ith his collar turned u&* his shiny* seedy coat* his red cravat* and his ' orn boots* he ' as a &erfect sa &le of the class(

)+ think that this should do*) said he* glancing into the glass above the fire&lance()+ only ' ish that you could co e ' ith e* . atson* but + fear that it ' on't do(+ ay be on the trail in this atter* or + ay be follo ' ing a ' illDoFtheD ' is&* but + shall soon kno ' ' hich it is(+ ho&e that + ay be back in a fe ' hours() He cut a slice of beef fro the joint u&on the sideboard* sand ' icked it bet ' een t ' o rounds of bread* and thrusting this rude eal into his &ocket he started off u&on his e1&edition(

+ had just finished y tea ' hen he returned* evidently in e1cellent s&irits* s ' inging an old elasticDsideD boot in his hand(He chucked it do ' n into a corner and hel&ed hi self to a cu& of tea(

)+ only looked in as + &assed*) said he()+ a going right on()

) . here toJ)

)?h* to the other side of the . est End(+t may be so e ti e
before + get back(Don't ' ait u& for e in case + should be
late()

)Ho ' are you getting onJ)

)?h* so so(; othing to co &lain of(+ have been out to Streatha
since + sa ' you last* but + did not call at the house(+t is a
very s ' eet little &roble * and + ' ould not have issed it for a
good deal(Ho ' ever* + ust not sit gossi&ing here* but ust get
these disre&utable clothes off and return to y highly
res&ectable self()

+ could see by his anner that he had stronger reasons for
satisfaction than his ' ords alone ' ould i &ly(His eyes t ' inkled*
and there ' as even a touch of colour u&on his sallo ' cheeks(He
hastened u&stairs* and a fe ' inutes later + heard the sla of
the hall door* ' hich told e that he ' as off once ore u&on his
congenial hunt(

+ ' aited until idnight* but there ' as no sign of his return* so
+ retired to y roo (+t ' as no unco on thing for hi to be a ' ay
for days and nights on end ' hen he ' as hot u&on a scent* so that
his lateness caused e no sur&rise(+ do not kno ' at ' hat hour he
ca e in* but ' hen + ca e do ' n to breakfast in the orning there
he ' as ' ith a cu& of coffee in one hand and the &a&er in the
other* as fresh and tri as &ossible(

), ou ' ill e1cuse y beginning ' ithout you* . atson*) said he*)but
you re e ber that our client has rather an early a&&oint ent this
orning()

) . hy* it is after nine no ' *) + ans ' ered()+ should not be
sur&ised if that ' ere he(+ thought + heard a ring()

+t ' as* indeed* our friend the financier(+ ' as shocked by the
change ' hich had co e over hi * for his face ' hich ' as naturally
of a broad and assive ould* ' as no ' &inched and fallen in*
' hile his hair see ed to e at least a shade ' hiter(He entered
' ith a ' eariness and lethargy ' hich ' as even ore &ainful than
his violence of the orning before* and he dro&&ed heavily into
the ar chair ' hich + &ushed for ' ard for hi (

)+ do not kno ' ' hat + have done to be so severely tried*) said
he()?nly t ' o days ago + ' as a ha&&y and &ros&erous an* ' ithout
a care in the ' orld(; o ' + a left to a lonely and dishonoured
age(?ne sorro ' co es close u&on the heels of another(7y niece*
7ary* has deserted e()

)Deserted youJ)

), es(Her bed this orning had not been sle&t in* her roo ' as
e &ty* and a note for e lay u&on the hall table(+ had said to
her last night* in sorro ' and not in anger* that if she had

married young boy all might have been 'ell 'ith hi (Perha&s it ' as
thoughtless of e to say so(+t is to that re ark that she refers
in this note

)f 7 , DEA2EST A ; C>E6DD+ feel that + have brought trouble u&on you*
and that if + had acted differently this terrible isfortune
ight never have occurred(+ cannot* ' ith this thought in y
ind* ever again be ha&&y under your roof* and + feel that + ust
leave you forever(Do not ' orry about y future* for that is
&rovided for! and* above all* do not search for e* for it ' ill
be fruitless labour and an illDservice to e(+n life or in
death* + a ever your loving*DD 7 A2 , (f

) . hat could she ean by that note* 7 r(Hol esJ Do you think it
&oints to suicideJ)

) ; o* no* nothing of the kind(+t is &erha&s the best &ossible
solution(+ trust* 7 r(Holder* that you are nearing the end of
your troubles()

)Ha5 , ou say so5 , ou have heard so ething* 7 r(Hol es! you have
learned so ething5 . here are the ge sJ)

) , ou ' ould not think #=== &ounds a&iece an e1cessive su for
the J)

)+ ' ould &ay ten()

)That ' ould be unnecessary(Three thousand ' ill cover the atter(
And there is a little re ' ard* + fancy(Have you your checkDbookJ
Here is a &en(Better ake it out for M=== &ounds()

. ith a daCed face the banker ade out the reGuired check(Hol es
' alked over to his desk* took out a little triangular &iece of
gold ' ith three ge s in it* and thre ' it do ' n u&on the table(

. ith a shriek of joy our client clutched it u&(

) , ou have it5) he gas&ed()+ a saved5 + a saved5)

The reaction of joy ' as as &assionate as his grief had been* and
he hugged his recovered ge s to his bosom (

)There is one other thing you o ' e* 7 r(Holder*) said Sherlock
Hol es rather sternly(

)? ' e5) He caught u& a &en() ; a e the su * and + ' ill &ay it()

) ; o* the debt is not to e(, ou o ' e a very hu ble a&ology to that
noble lad* your son* ' ho has carried hi self in this atter as +
should be &roud to see y o ' n son do* should + ever chance to
have one()

)Then it ' as not Arthur ' ho took the J)

)+ told you yesterday* and + re&eat toDday* that it ' as not()

) ,ou are sure of it? Then let us hurry to him at once to let him know that the truth is known()

)He knows it already(. When + had cleared it all up + had an interview with him and finding that he would not tell the story + told it to him on which he had to confess that + was right and to add the very few details which were not yet quite clear to me(, our niece's of this morning* however* say of his life()

)/or heaven's sake* tell me* then* what is this extraordinary mystery?

)+ I will do so* and + will show you the steps by which + reached it(And let me say to you* first* that which it is hardest for me to say and for you to hear there has been an understanding between Sir George Burnell and your niece Mary(They have no fled together()

)Why Mary? + possible()

)It is unfortunately more than possible! it is certain(; either you nor your son knew the true character of this man when you admitted him into your family circle(He is one of the most dangerous men in England a ruined gambler* an absolutely desperate villain* a man without heart or conscience(, our niece knew nothing of such men(. When he breathed his vows to her* as he had done to a hundred before her* she flattered herself that she alone had touched his heart(The devil knows best what he said* but at least she became his tool and was in the habit of seeing him nearly every evening()

)+ cannot* and + will not* believe it? cried the banker with an ashen face()

)+ I will tell you* then* what occurred in your house last night(, our niece* when you had* as she thought* gone to your room* slipped down and talked to her lover through the window which leads into the stable lane(His footsteps had pressed right through the snow* so long had he stood there(She told him of the coronet(His wicked lust for gold kindled at the news* and he bent her to his will(+ have no doubt that she loved you* but there are often in the love of a lover extinguishes all other loves* and + think that she must have been one(She had hardly listened to his instructions when she saw you coming downstairs* on which she closed the window rapidly and told you about one of the servants' escape with her wooden-legged lover* which was all perfectly true()

) , our boy* Arthur* went to bed after his interview with you but he slept badly on account of his uneasiness about his club debts(In the middle of the night he heard a soft tread pass his door* so he rose and looking out* was surprised to see his cousin walking very stealthily along the passage until she disappeared into your dressing-room(Petrified with astonishment* the lady slipped on some clothes and waited there in the dark to see what would come of this strange affair(Presently she emerged from the

room again* and in the light of the passage* & your son saw
that she carried the precious coronet in her hands(She passed
down the stairs* and he* thrilling with horror* ran along and
slid behind the curtain near your door* so hence he could see
what passed in the hall beneath(He saw her stealthily open the
window* hand out the coronet to someone in the gloom* and then
closing it once more hurry back to her room* passing quite close
to where he stood hid behind the curtain(

)As long as she was on the scene he could not take any action
without a horrible exposure of the woman he loved(But the
instant that she was gone he realised how crushing a misfortune
this would be for you* and how all the important it was to set it
right(He rushed down* just as he was* in his bare feet* opened
the window* & ran out into the snow* and ran down the lane*
where he could see a dark figure in the moonlight(Sir George
Burnell tried to get away* but Arthur caught him* and there was
a struggle between the young lad tugging at one side of the
coronet* and his opponent at the other(In the scuffle* your son
struck Sir George and cut him over the eye(Then something
suddenly snapped* and your son* finding that he had the coronet
in his hands* rushed back* closed the window* ascended to your
room* and had just observed that the coronet had been testified in
the struggle and was endeavouring to straighten it when you
appeared upon the scene()

)Is it possible(J) gasped the banker(

) You then roused his anger by calling him names at a moment when
he felt that he had deserved your warmest thanks(He could not
believe the true state of affairs without betraying one who
certainly deserved little enough consideration at his hands(He
took the more chivalrous view* however* and reserved her
secret()

)And that was why she shrieked and fainted when she saw the
coronet) cried Mr(Holder()? how* my God! what a blind fool I have
been! And his asking to be allowed to go out for five minutes!
The dear fellow wanted to see if the missing piece were at the
scene of the struggle(How cruelly I have misjudged him!)

) When I arrived at the house*) continued Holmes*) at once went
very carefully round it to observe if there were any traces in
the snow which might help(I knew that none had fallen since
the evening before* and also that there had been a strong frost
to preserve impressions(I passed along the tradesmen's path* but
found it all trampled down and indistinguishable(Just beyond it
however* at the far side of the kitchen door* a woman had stood
and talked with a man* whose round impressions on one side showed
that he had a wooden leg(I could even tell that they had been
disturbed* for the woman had run back swiftly to the door* as was
shown by the deep toe and light heel marks* which the wooden leg had
made a little* and then had gone away(I thought at the time
that this might be the maid and her sweetheart* of whom you had
already spoken to me* and inquired showed it was so(I passed
round the garden without seeing anything more than random tracks*
which I took to be the dog's but when I got into the stable

lane a very long and cold story 'as 'ritten in the snow in front of 'e(

)There 'as a double line of tracks of a booted 'an* and a second double line 'hich 'sa ' 'ith delight belonged to a 'an 'ith naked feet(' 'as at once convinced fro ' 'hat you had told 'e that the latter 'as your son(The first had 'alked both 'ays* but the other had run s 'iftly* and as his tread 'as 'arked in 'laces over the depression of the boot* it 'as obvious that he had 'assed after the other(' follo ' ed the 'u& and found they led to the hall 'indo '* 'here Boots had 'orn all the snow 'a 'ay 'hile 'aiting(Then ' 'alked to the other end* 'hich 'as a hundred yards or 'ore do 'n the lane('sa ' 'here Boots had faced round* 'here the snow ' 'as cut u& as though there had been a struggle* and* finally* 'here a fe ' dro&s of blood had fallen* to sho ' 'e that ' 'as not 'istaken(Boots had then run do 'n the lane* and another little s 'udge of blood sho ' ed that it 'as he 'ho had been hurt(. hen he ca 'e to the highroad at the other end* ' found that the 'ave 'ent had been cleared* so there 'as an end to that clue(

)?n entering the house* ho 'ever* 'e la 'ined* as you re 'e 'ber* the sill and fra 'e 'ork of the hall 'indo ' 'ith 'y lens* and ' could at once see that so 'eone had 'assed out(' could distinguish the outline of an inste& 'here the 'et foot had been 'laced in co 'ing in(' 'as then beginning to be able to for 'an o&inion as to 'hat had occurred(A 'an had 'aited outside the 'indo 'l so 'eone had brought the ge 'sl the deed had been overseen by your son! he had 'ursued the thief! had struggled 'ith hi 'l they had each tugged at the coronet* their united strength causing injuries 'hich neither alone could have effected(He had returned 'ith the 'rice* but had left a frag 'ent in the gras& of his o&onent(So far ' 'as clear(The Guestion no ' 'as* 'ho 'as the 'an and 'ho 'as it brought hi ' the coronetJ

)t is an old 'ali 'of 'ine that 'hen you have eluded the i 'ossible* 'hatever re 'ains* ho 'ever i 'robable* ust be the truth(;o '* 'kne ' that it 'as not you 'ho had brought it do 'n* so there only re 'ained your niece and the 'aids(But if it 'ere the 'aids* 'hy should your son allo ' hi 'self to be accused in their 'laceJ There could be no 'ossible reason(As he loved his cousin* ho 'ever* there 'as an elcellent el'lanation 'hy he should retain her secret the 'ore so as the secret 'as a disgraceful one(. hen 're 'e 'bered that you had seen her at that 'indo '* and ho ' she had fainted on seeing the coronet again* 'y conjecture beca 'e a certainty(

)And 'ho could it be 'ho 'as her confederateJ A lover evidently* for 'ho else could out 'eigh the love and gratitude 'hich she ust feel to youJ 'kne ' that you 'ent out little* and that your circle of friends 'as a very li 'ited one(But a 'ong the 'as Sir George Burn 'ell('had heard of hi ' before as being a 'an of evil re'tutation a 'ong 'o 'en('t ust have been he 'ho 'ore those boots and retained the 'issing ge 's(Even though he kne ' that Arthur had discovered hi '* he 'ight still flatter hi 'self that he 'as safe* for the lad could not say a 'ord 'ithout co 'ro 'ising his o 'n fa 'ily(

) . ell* your o ' n good sense ' ill suggest ' hat easures + took
 ne1t(+ ' ent in the sha&e of a loafer to Sir George's house*
 anaged to &ick u& an acGuaintance ' ith his valet* learned that
 his aster had cut his head the night before* and* finally* at
 the e1&ense of si1 shillings* ade all sure by buying a &air of
 his cast&off shoes(. ith these + journeyed do ' n to Streatha and
 sa ' that they e1actly fitted the tracks()

)+ sa ' an ill&dressed vagabond in the lane yesterday evening*)
 said 7 r(Holder(

)Precisely(+t ' as +(+ found that + had y an* so + ca e ho e
 and changed y clothes(+t ' as a delicate &art ' hich + had to
 &lay then* for + sa ' that a &rosecution ust be avoided to avert
 scandal* and + kne ' that so astute a villain ' ould see that our
 hands ' ere tied in the att(+ ' ent and sa ' hi (At first* of
 course* he denied everything(But ' hen + gave hi every
 &articular that had occurred* he tried to bluster and took do ' n a
 life&reserver fro the ' all(+ kne ' y an* ho ' ever* and +
 cla&&ed a &istol to his head before he could strike(Then he
 beca e a little ore reasonable(+ told hi that ' e ' ould give
 hi a &rice for the stones he held&#=== &ounds a&iece(That
 brought out the first signs of grief that he had sho ' n(f . hy*
 dash it all& said he* f&ive let the go at si1 hundred for the
 three&+ soon anaged to get the address of the receiver ' ho had
 the * on &ro ising hi that there ' ould be no &rosecution(?ff +
 set to hi * and after uch chaffering + got our stones at &===
 &ounds a&iece(Then + looked in u&on your son* told hi that all
 ' as right* and eventually got to y bed about t ' o o'clock* after
 ' hat + ay call a really hard day's ' ork()

)A day ' hich has saved England fro a great &ublic scandal*) said
 the banker* rising()Sir* + cannot find ' ords to thank you* but
 you shall not find e ungrateful for ' hat you have done(, our
 skill has indeed e1ceeded all that + have heard of it(And no ' +
 ust fly to y dear boy to a&ologise to hi for the ' rong ' hich +
 have done hi (As to ' hat you tell e of &oor 7 ary* it goes to y
 very heart(; ot even your skill can infor e ' here she is no ' ()

)+ think that ' e ay safely say*) returned Hol es*)that she is
 ' herever Sir George Burn ' ell is(+t is eGually certain* too* that
 ' hatever her sins are* they ' ill soon receive a ore than
 sufficient &unish ent()

E+(THE AD0E ; TA2E ? / THE C?PPE2 BEECHES

)To the an ' ho loves art for its o ' n sake*) re arked Sherlock
 Hol es* tossing aside the advertise ent sheet of the Daily
 Telegra&h*)it is fre&uently in its least i &ortant and lo ' liest
 anifestations that the keenest &leasure is to be derived(+t is
 &leasant to e to observe* . atson* that you have so far gras&ed
 this truth that in these little records of our cases ' hich you
 have been good enough to dra ' u&* and* + a bound to say*
 occasionally to e bellish* you have given &ro inence not so uch
 to the any causes c&res and sensational trials in ' hich +

have figured but rather to those incidents ' which may have been trivial in the ' selves* but ' which have given room for those faculties of deduction and of logical synthesis ' which + have made ' a special province()

)And yet*) said + ' smiling*)+ cannot quite hold ' myself absolved from the charge of sensationalism ' which has been urged against ' my records()

) , you have erred* &erha&s*) he observed* taking up a glowing cinder ' with the tongs and lighting ' with it the long cherry ' wood ' &i&e ' which ' as ' went to replace his clay ' when he ' as in a disputation rather than a ' editative ' wood))you have erred &erha&s in attempting to ' put colour and life into each of your state ' ments instead of confining yourself to the task of ' placing ' upon record that severe reasoning from ' cause to effect ' which is really the only notable feature about the thing()

)+t see ' s to ' e that + have done you full justice in the ' matter*) + remarked ' with so ' e coldness* for + ' as ' rebelled by the egotism ' which + had ' more than once observed to be a strong factor in ' my friend's singular character()

) ; o* it is not selfishness or conceit*) said he* answering* as ' as his ' went* ' y thoughts rather than ' y ' words()+ ' claimed full justice for ' y art* it is because it is an ' i ' personal thing))a thing beyond ' yself(' Crime is ' common(' Logic is rare(Therefore it is ' upon the logic rather than ' upon the crime that you should ' dwell(, you have degraded ' what should have been a course of lectures into a series of tales()

+t ' as a cold ' morning of the early ' spring* and ' he sat after breakfast on either side of a cheery fire in the old room ' at Baker Street(A thick fog rolled down ' between the lines of dun ' coloured houses* and the ' opening ' windows ' s ' looked like dark* shapeless blurs through the heavy yellow ' ' reaths(' The gas ' as lit and shone on the ' white cloth and ' glitter of china and ' metal* for the table had not been cleared yet(Sherlock Holmes had been silent all the ' morning* ' dialling continuously into the ' advertisement columns of a succession of ' papers until at last* having ' apparently given up his search* he had ' emerged in no very ' sweet ' temper to lecture ' the ' upon ' y literary shortcomings()

)At the same time*) he remarked after a ' pause* during ' which he had sat ' slumping at his long ' desk and ' gazing down into the fire*)you can hardly be ' open to a charge of sensationalism ' for out of these cases ' which you have been so kind as to interest yourself in* a fair ' proportion do not treat of crime* in its legal sense* at all(The ' small ' matter in ' which + endeavoured to help the ' Bing of Bohemia* the singular ' experience of Miss Mary Sutherland* the ' robbery ' connected ' with the ' man ' with the ' twisted lip* and the incident of the noble bachelor* ' were all ' matters ' which are outside the ' pale of the law ' (But in avoiding the sensational* + fear that you ' may have bordered on the trivial()

)The end ' may have been so*) + answering* ' erred*)but the ' methods + hold to have been novel and of interest()

)Psha ' * y dear fello ' * ' hat do the &public* the great unobservant
&public* ' ho could hardly tell a ' eaver by his tooth or a
co &ositor by his left thu b* care about the finer shades of
analysis and deduction? But* indeed* if you are trivial(+ cannot
bla e you* for the days of the great cases are &ast(7 an* or at
least cri inal an* has lost all enter&rise and originality(As
to y o ' n little &ractice* it see s to be degenerating into an
agency for recovering lost lead &encils and giving advice to
young ladies fro boardingDschoools(+ think that + have touched
botto at last* ho ' ever(This note + had this orning arks y
CeroD&oint* + fancy(2ead it? He tossed a cru &led letter across
to e(

+t ' as dated fro 7 ontague Place u&on the &receding evening* and
ran thus?

)DEA2 7 2(H?>7 ES&DD+ a very an1ious to consult you as to ' hether
+ should or should not acce&t a situation ' hich has been offered
to e as governess(+ shall call at halfD&ast ten toD orro ' if +
do not inconvenience you(, ours faithfully*
)0+?>ET HA ; TE2()

)Do you kno ' the young ladyJ) + asked(

) ; ot +()

)+t is halfD&ast ten no ' ()

) , es* and + have no doubt that is her ring()

)+t ay turn out to be of ore interest than you think(, ou
re e ber that the affair of the blue carbuncle* ' hich a&&eared to
be a ere ' hi at first* develo&ed into a serious investigation(
+t ay be so in this case* also()

) . ell* let us ho&e so(But our doubts ' ill very soon be solved*
for here* unless + a uch istaken* is the &erson in Guestion()

As he s&oke the door o&ened and a young lady entered the roo (
She ' as &lainly but neatly dressed* ' ith a bright* Guick face*
freckled like a &lover's egg* and ' ith the brisk anner of a
' o an ' ho has had her o ' n ' ay to ake in the ' orld(

) , ou ' ill e1cuse y troubling you* + a sure*) said she* as y
co &anion rose to greet her*)but + have had a very strange
e1&erience* and as + have no &arents or relations of any sort
fro ' ho + could ask advice* + thought that &erha&s you ' ould be
kind enough to tell e ' hat + should do()

)Pray take a seat* 7 iss Hunter(+ shall be ha&&y to do anything
that + can to serve you()

+ could see that Hol es ' as favourably i &ressed by the anner
and s&eech of his ne ' client(He looked her over in his searching
fashion* and then co &osed hi self* ' ith his lids droo&ing and
his fingerDti&s together* to listen to her story(

)+ have been a governess for five years*) said she*) in the family of Colonel S&ence 7unro* but t' o onths ago the colonel received an a&oint ent at Halifa1* in ; ova Scotia* and took his children over to A erica ' ith hi * so that + found yself ' ithout a situation(+ advertised* and + ans ' ered advertise ents* but ' ithout success(At last the little oney ' hich + had saved began to run short* and + ' as at y ' it's end as to ' hat + should do(

)There is a ' ellDkno ' n agency for governesses in the . est End called . esta ' ay's* and there + used to call about once a ' eek in order to see ' hether anything had turned u& ' hich ight suit e(. esta ' ay ' as the na e of the founder of the business* but it is really anaged by 7iss Sto&er(She sits in her o ' n little office* and the ladies ' ho are seeking e &loy ent ' ait in an anteroo * and are then sho ' n in one by one* ' hen she consults her ledgers and sees ' hether she has anything ' hich ' ould suit the (

) . ell* ' hen + called last ' eek + ' as sho ' n into the little office as usual* but + found that 7iss Sto&er ' as not alone(A &rodigiously stout an ' ith a very s iling face and a great heavy chin ' hich rolled do ' n in fold u&on fold over his throat sat at her elbo ' ' ith a &air of glasses on his nose* looking very earnestly at the ladies ' ho entered(As + ca e in he gave Guite a ju & in his chair and turned Guickly to 7iss Sto&er(

)fThat ' ill do*f said hel f+ could not ask for anything better(Ca&ital5 ca&ital5f He see ed Guite enthusiastic and rubbed his hands together in the ost genial fashion(He ' as such a co ' ortableDlooking an that it ' as Guite a &leasure to look at hi (

)f, ou are looking for a situation* issJf he asked(

)f, es* sir(f

)fAs governessJf

)f, es* sir(f

)fAnd ' hat salary do you askJf

)f+ had M &ounds a onth in y last &lance ' ith Colonel S&ence 7unro(f

)f?h* tut* tut5 s ' eatingDDrank s ' eating5f he cried* thro ' ing his fat hands out into the air like a an ' ho is in a boiling &assion(fHo ' could anyone offer so &itiful a su to a lady ' ith such attractions and acco &lish entsJf

)f7y acco &lish ents* sir* ay be less than you i agine*f said +(fA little /rench* a little Ger an* usic* and dra ' ingDDf

)fTut* tut5f he cried(fThis is all Guite beside the Guestion(The &oint is* have you or have you not the bearing and de&ort ent of a ladyJ There it is in a nutshell(+f you have not* you are not fitted for the rearing of a child ' ho ay so e day &lay a

considerable part in the history of the country(But if you have
'hy* then* ho ' could any gentle an ask you to condescend to
accept anything under the three figuresJ , our salary 'ith e*
ada * 'ould co ence at #== &ounds a year(f

),ou ay i agine* 7r(Hol es* that to e* destitute as + ' as*
such an offer see ed al ost too good to be true(The gentle an*
ho ' ever* seeing &erha&s the look of incredulity u&on y face*
o&ened a &ocketbook and took out a note(

)It is also y custo *f said he* s iling in the ost &leasant
fashion until his eyes ' ere just t ' o little shining slits a id
the ' hite creases of his face* fto advance to y young ladies
half their salary beforehand* so that they ay eet any little
e1&enses of their journey and their ' ardrobe(f

)t see ed to e that + had never et so fascinating and so
thoughtful a an(As + ' as already in debt to y trades en* the
advance ' as a great convenience* and yet there ' as so ething
unnatural about the ' hole transaction ' hich ade e ' ish to kno '
a little ore before + Guite co itted yself(

)f 7 ay + ask ' here you live* sirJf said +(

)fHa &shire(Char ing rural &lac(The Co&&er Beeches* five iles
on the far side of . inchester(t is the ost lovely country* y
dear young lady* and the dearest old countryhouse(f

)fAnd y duties* sirJ + should be glad to kno ' ' hat they ' ould
be(f

)f?ne childDone dear little ro &er just si1 years old(?h* if
you could see hi killing cockroaches ' ith a sli&&er5 S ack5
s ack5 s ack5 Three gone before you could ' ink5f He leaned back
in his chair and laughed his eyes into his head again(

)+ ' as a little startled at the nature of the child's a use ent*
but the father's laughter ade e think that &erha&s he ' as
joking(

)f7y sole duties* then*f + asked* fare to take charge of a single
childJf

)f ; o* no* not the sole* not the sole* y dear young lady*f he
cried(f , our duty ' ould be* as + a sure your good sense ' ould
suggest* to obey any little co ands y ' ife ight give* &rovided
al ' ays that they ' ere such co ands as a lady ight ' ith
&ro&riety obey(, ou see no difficulty* hehJf

)f+ should be ha&&y to ake yself useful(f

)fKuite so(+n dress no ' * for e1a &le(. e are faddy &eo&le* you
kno ' Ddfaddy but kindDhearted(+f you ' ere asked to ' ear any dress
' hich ' e ight give you* you ' ould not object to our little ' hi (

)f ; o*f said +* considerably astonished at his ' ords(

‘‘?r to sit here* or sit there* that ‘ould not be offensive to youJf

‘‘?h* no(f

‘‘?r to cut your hair Guite short before you co e to usJf

)‘ could hardly believe y ears(As you ay observe* 7r(Hol es* y hair is so e ‘ hat lu1uriant* and of a rather &eculiar tint of chestnut(‘t has been considered artistic(‘ could not drea of sacrificing it in this offhand fashion(

)‘a afraid that that is Guite i &ossible*f said +(He had been ‘atching e eagerly out of his s all eyes* and ‘ could see a shado ‘ &ass over his face as ‘ s&oke(

)‘a afraid that it is Guite essential*f said he(‘t is a little fancy of y ‘ife’s* and ladies’ fancies* you kno ‘ ‘ ada * ladies’ fancies ust be consulted(And so you ‘on’t cut your hairJf

)‘; o* sir* ‘ really could not*f ‘ ans ‘ered fir ly(

)‘Ah* very ‘ell then that Guite settles the atter(‘t is a &ity* because in other res&ects you ‘ould really have done very nicely(‘n that case* 7iss Sto&er* ‘ had best ins&ect a fe ‘ ore of your young ladies(f

)The anageress had sat all this ‘hile busy ‘ith her &a&ers ‘ithout a ‘ord to either of us* but she glanced at e no ‘ ‘ith so uch annoyance u&on her face that ‘ could not hel& sus&ecting that she had lost a handso e co ission through y refusal(

)‘Do you desire your na e to be ke&t u&on the booksJf she asked(

)‘f you &lease* 7iss Sto&er(f

)‘. ell* really* it see s rather useless* since you refuse the ost e1cellent offers in this fashion*f said she shar&ly(f, ou can hardly e1lect us to e1ert ourselves to find another such o&ening for you(GoodDday to you* 7iss Hunter(f She struck a gong u&on the table* and ‘ ‘as sho ‘n out by the &age(

) . ell* 7r(Hol es* ‘hen ‘ got back to y lodgings and found little enough in the cu&board* and t ‘ o or three bills u&on the table(‘ began to ask yself ‘hether ‘ had not done a very foolish thing(After all* if these &eo&le had strange fads and e1&ected obedience on the ost e1traordinary atters* they ‘ere at least ready to &ay for their eccentricity(Oery fe ‘ governesses in England are getting #== &ounds a year(Besides* ‘ hat use ‘as y hair to eJ 7any &eo&le are i &roved by ‘earing it short and &erha&s ‘ should be a ong the nu ber(; e1t day ‘ ‘as inclined to think that ‘ had ade a istake* and by the day after ‘ ‘as sure of it(‘ had al ost overco e y &ride so far as to go back to the agency and inGuire ‘hether the &lace ‘as still o&en ‘hen ‘ received this letter fro the gentle an hi self(‘ have it

here and + ' ill read it to you

)The Co&er Beeches* near . inchester(
)IDEA2 7+SS HA ; TE26DD7iss Sto&er has very kindly given e your
address* and + ' rite fro here to ask you ' hether you have
reconsidered your decision(7y ' ife is very an1ious that you
should co e* for she has been uch attracted by y descri&tion of
you(. e are ' illing to give N= &ounds a Quarter* or #<= &ounds a
year* so as to reco &ense you for any little inconvenience ' hich
our fads ay cause you(They are not very e1acting* after all(7y
' ife is fond of a &articular shade of electric blue and ' ould
like you to ' ear such a dress indoors in the orning(, ou need
not* ho ' ever* go to the e1&ense of &urchasing one* as ' e have one
belonging to y dear daughter Alice !no ' in Philadel&hia%* ' hich
' ould* + should think* fit you very ' ell(Then* as to sitting
here or there* or a using yourself in any anner indicated* that
need cause you no inconvenience(As regards your hair* it is no
doubt a &ity* es&ecially as + could not hel& re arking its beauty
during our short intervie ' * but + a afraid that + ust re ain
fir u&on this &oint* and + only ho&e that the increased salary
ay reco &ense you for the loss(, our duties* as far as the child
is concerned* are very light(; o ' do try to co e* and + shall
eet you ' ith the dog&cart at . inchester(>et e kno ' your train(
, ours faithfully* @EPH2 ? 2ACAST>E(

)That is the letter ' hich + have just received* 7r(Hol es* and
y ind is ade u& that + ' ill acce&t it(+ thought* ho ' ever*
that before taking the final ste& + should like to sub it the
' hole atter to your consideration()

) . ell* 7iss Hunter* if your ind is ade u&* that settles the
Question*) said Hol es* s iling(

)But you ' ould not advise e to refuseJ)

) + confess that it is not the situation ' hich + should like to
see a sister of ine a&&ly for()

) . hat is the eaning of it all* 7r(Hol esJ)

)Ah* + have no data(+ cannot tell(Perha&s you have yourself
for ed so e o&inionJ)

) . ell* there see s to e to be only one &ossible solution(7r(
2ucastle see ed to be a very kind* good&natured an(+s it not
&ossible that his ' ife is a lunatic* that he desires to kee& the
atter Quiet for fear she should be taken to an asyly * and that
he hu ours her fancies in every ' ay in order to &revent an
outbreakJ)

)That is a &ossible solution&in fact* as atters stand* it is
the ost &robable one(But in any case it does not see to be a
nice household for a young lady()

)But the oney* 7r(Hol es* the oney5)

) . ell* yes* of course the &ay is good&&too good(That is ' hat

akes me uneasy(Why should they give you #<= &ounds a year* 'hen they could have their &ick for M= &oundsJ There must be so e strong reason behind()

)+ thought that if + told you the circu stances you 'ould understand after 'ards if + 'anted your hel&(+ should feel so uch stronger if + felt that you 'ere at the back of e()

)?h* you ay carry that feeling a 'ay 'ith you(+ assure you that your little &roble &ro ises to be the ost interesting 'hich has co e y 'ay for so e onths(There is so ething distinctly novel about so e of the features(+f you should find yourself in doubt or in dangerDD)

)Danger5 . hat danger do you foreseeJ)

Hol es shook his head gravely()t 'ould cease to be a danger if 'e could define it*) said he()But at any ti e* day or night* a telegra 'ould bring e do 'n to your hel&()

)That is enough() She rose briskly fro her chair 'ith the an1iety all s' e&t fro her face()+ shall go do 'n to Ha &shire Quite easy in y ind no '(+ shall 'rite to 7 r(2ucastle at once* sacrifice y &oor hair toDnight* and start for . inchester toD orro '() . ith a fe' grateful 'ords to Hol es she bade us both goodDnight and bustled off u&on her 'ay(

)At least*) said + as 'e heard her Guick* fir ste&s descending the stairs*)she see s to be a young lady 'ho is very 'ell able to take care of herself()

)And she 'ould need to be*) said Hol es gravely()+ a uch istaken if 'e do not hear fro her before any days are &ast()

+t 'as not very long before y friend's &rediction 'as fulfilled(A fortnight 'ent by* during 'hich + freGuently found y thoughts turning in her direction and 'ondering 'hat strange sideDalley of hu an e1&erience this lonely 'o an had strayed into(The unusual salary* the curious conditions* the light duties* all &ointed to so ething abnor al* though 'hether a fad or a &lot* or 'hether the an 'ere a &hilanthro&ist or a villain* it 'as Quite beyond y &o 'ers to deter ine(As to Hol es* + observed that he sat freGuently for half an hour on end* 'ith knitted bro 's and an abstracted air* but he s' e&t the attter a 'ay 'ith a 'ave of his hand 'hen + entioned it()Data5 data5 data5) he cried i &atiently()+ can't ake bricks 'ithout clay() And yet he 'ould al 'ays 'ind u& by uttering that no sister of his should ever have acce&tad such a situation(

The telegra 'hich 'e eventually received ca e late one night just as + 'as thinking of turning in and Hol es 'as settling do 'n to one of those allDnight che ical researches 'hich he freGuently indulged in* 'hen + 'ould leave hi stoo&ing over a retort and a testDtube at night and find hi in the sa e &osition 'hen + ca e do 'n to breakfast in the orning(He o&ened the yello ' envelo&* and then* glancing at the essage* thre ' it across to e(

)@ust look u& the trains in Bradsha ' *) said he* and turned back to his che ical studies(

The su ons ' as a brief and urgent one(

)Please be at the Black S ' an Hotel at . inchester at idday toD orro ' *) it said()Do co e5 + a at y ' it's end(HA ; TE2()

) . ill you co e ' ith eJ) asked Hol es* glancing u&(

)+ should ' ish to()

)@ust look it u&* then()

)There is a train at halfD&ast nine*) said +* glancing over y Bradsha ' ()t is due at . inchester at ##N=()

)That ' ill do very nicely(Then &erha&s + had better &ost&one y analysis of the acetones* as ' e ay need to be at our best in the orning()

By eleven o'clock the ne1t day ' e ' ere ' ell u&on our ' ay to the old English ca&ital(Hol es had been buried in the orning &a&ers all the ' ay do ' n* but after ' e had &assed the Ha &shire border he thre ' the ' do ' n and began to ad ire the scenery(+t ' as an ideal s&ring day* a light blue sky* flecked ' ith little fleecy ' hite clouds drifting across fro ' est to east(The sun ' as shining very brightly* and yet there ' as an e1hilarating ni& in the air* ' hich set an edge to a an's energy(All over the countryside* a ' ay to the rolling hills around Aldershot* the little red and grey roofs of the far Dsteadings &ee&ed out fro a id the light green of the ne ' foliage(

)Are they not fresh and beautifulJ) + cried ' ith all the enthusias of a an fresh fro the fogs of Baker Street(

But Hol es shook his head gravely(

)Do you kno ' * . atson*) said he*)that it is one of the curses of a ind ' ith a turn like ine that + ust look at everything ' ith reference to y o ' n s&ecial subject(, ou look at these scattered houses* and you are i &ressed by their beauty(+ look at the * and the only thought ' hich co es to e is a feeling of their isolation and of the i &unity ' ith ' hich cri e ay be co itted there()

)Good heavens5) + cried() . ho ' ould associate cri e ' ith these dear old ho esteadsJ)

)They al ' ays fill e ' ith a certain horror(+t is y belief* . atson* founded u&on y e1&erience* that the lo ' est and vilest alleys in >ondon do not &resent a ore dreadful record of sin than does the s iling and beautiful countryside()

) , ou horrify e5)

)But the reason is very obvious(The &ressure of &ublic o&inion

can do in the town ' that the lady ' cannot accomplish (There is no lane so vile that the scream of a tortured child* or the thud of a drunkard's blow* does not beget sympathy and indignation among the neighbours* and then the whole machinery of justice is ever so close that a word of complaint can set it going* and there is but a step between the crime and the dock (But look at these lonely houses* each in its own fields* filled for the most part with poor ignorant folk ' who know little of the lady ' (Think of the deeds of hellish cruelty* the hidden wickedness ' which may go on* year in* year out* in such places* and none the wiser (Had this lady ' who appeals to us for help gone to live in Lincolnshire* + should never have had a fear for her (+ it is the five miles of country ' which makes the danger (Still* it is clear that she is not personally threatened ()

); or (+ if she can come to Lincolnshire to meet us she can get a way ()

) Quite so (She has her freedom ()

) ' that Captain ; be the matter* then (Can you suggest no explanation ()

) + have devised seven separate explanations* each of ' which ' would cover the facts as far as ' we know ' the (But ' which of these is correct can only be determined by the fresh information ' which ' we shall no doubt find ' waiting for us (' Well* there is the tower of the cathedral* and ' we shall soon learn all that Miss Hunter has to tell ()

The Black Swan is an inn of repute in the High Street* at no distance from the station* and there ' we found the young lady ' waiting for us (She had engaged a sitting-droom* and our lunch awaited us upon the table ()

) + am so delighted that you have come* she said earnestly () + it is so very kind of you both (but indeed + do not know ' ' that + should do (' our advice ' will be altogether invaluable to ' we ()

) Pray tell us ' what has happened to you ()

) + ' will do so* and + must be quick* for + have promised Mr (2ucastle to be back before three (+ got his leave to come into town ' this morning* though he knew ' for ' what purpose ()

) >et us have everything in its due order () Holmes thrust his long thin legs out towards the fire and continued himself to listen ()

) in the first place* + may say that + have met* on the ' whole* ' with no actual ill-treatment from Mr (and Mrs (2ucastle (+ it is only fair to the ' to say that (But + cannot understand the * and + am not easy in my mind about the ()

) ' that can you not understand ()

) Their reasons for their conduct (But you shall have it all just as it occurred (' When + came down ' Mr (2ucastle met ' we here and drove ' we in his dog-cart to the Coleridge Beeches (+ it is* as he said* beautifully situated* but it is not beautiful in itself* ()

for it is a large square block of a house* white* ashed* but all stained and streaked with dirt and bad weather(There are grounds round it* woods on three sides* and on the fourth a field which slopes down to the Southampton highroad* which curves east about a hundred yards from the front door(This ground in front belongs to the house* but the woods all round are part of Lord Southerton's reserves(A clump of copse beeches immediately in front of the hall door has given its name to the place(

)+ was driven over by my employer* who was as amiable as ever* and was introduced by him that evening to his wife and the child(There was no truth* Mr Holmes* in the conjecture which seemed to us to be probable in your rooms at Baker Street(Mrs Deucastle is not dead(I found her to be a silent* pale-faced woman* much younger than her husband* not more than thirty* I should think* while he can hardly be less than forty-five(From their conversation I have gathered that they have been married about seven years* that he was a widower* and that his only child by the first wife was the daughter who has gone to Philadelphia(Mr Deucastle told me in private that the reason why she had left the house was that she had an unreasoning aversion to her stepmother(As the daughter could not have been less than twenty* I can quite imagine that her position must have been uncomfortable with her father's young wife(

Mr Deucastle seemed to me to be colourless in mind as well as in feature(She impressed me neither favourably nor the reverse(She was a nonentity(It was easy to see that she was passionately devoted both to her husband and to her little son(Her light grey eyes wandered continually from one to the other* noting every little want and forestalling it if possible(He was kind to her also in his bluff* boisterous fashion* and on the whole they seemed to be a happy couple(And yet she had so secret sorrow* this woman(She would often be lost in deep thought* with the saddest look upon her face(More than once I have surprised her in tears(I have thought sometimes that it was the disposition of her child which weighed upon her mind* for I have never yet so utterly spoiled and so ill-natured a little creature(He is small for his age* with a head which is quite disproportionately large(His whole life appears to be spent in an alternation between savage fits of passion and gloomy intervals of sulking(Giving pain to any creature weaker than himself seems to be his one idea of amusement* and he shows quite remarkable talent in planning the capture of mice* little birds* and insects(But I would rather not talk about the creature* Mr Holmes* and* indeed* he has little to do with my story()

)+ am glad of all details*) remarked my friend*) whether they seem to you to be relevant or not()

)+ shall try not to miss anything of importance(The one unpleasant thing about the house* which struck me at once* was the appearance and conduct of the servants(There are only two* a man and his wife(Toller* for that is his name* is a rough* uncouth man* with grizzled hair and whiskers* and a perpetual smell of drink(Tom since I have been with the family has been quite drunk* and yet Mr Deucastle seemed to take no notice of it(

His wife is a very tall and strong woman with a sour face as silent as Mrs. Deucastle and much less amiable. They are almost unpleasant couples but fortunately the most of the time in the nursery and the children's room which are next to each other in one corner of the building.

Two or three days after my arrival at the Countess of Beeches my life was very quiet. On the third Mrs. Deucastle called on me just after breakfast and whispered something to her husband.

"Yes," said he, turning to me, "we are very much obliged to you, Miss Hunter, for falling in with our wishes so far as to cut your hair. I assure you that it has not detracted in the tiniest iota from your appearance. We shall now see how the electric blue dress will become you. You will find it laid out upon the bed in your room and if you would be so good as to put it on we should both be extremely obliged."

The dress which I found waiting for me was of a peculiar shade of blue (not as of excellent material, a sort of beige, but it bore unmistakable signs of having been worn before). It could not have been a better fit if I had been measured for it. Both Mr. and Mrs. Deucastle expressed a delight at the look of it which seemed quite exaggerated in its vehemence. They were waiting for me in the drawing-room which is a very large room stretching along the entire front of the house with three long windows reaching down to the floor. A chair had been placed close to the central window with its back turned towards it. In this I was asked to sit and then Mr. Deucastle, talking to me and down on the other side of the room, began to tell me a series of the funniest stories that I have ever listened to. You cannot imagine how comical he was and I laughed until I was quite weary. Mrs. Deucastle however, who has evidently no sense of humour, never so much as smiled but sat with her hands in her lap and a sad, anxious look upon her face. After an hour or so Mr. Deucastle suddenly remarked that it was time to commence the duties of the day and that I might change my dress and go to little Edward in the nursery.

Two days later this same performance was gone through under exactly similar circumstances. Again I changed my dress again I sat in the window and again I laughed very heartily at the funny stories of which my employer had an immense repertoire and which he told inimitably. Then he handed me a yellow-backed novel and moving my chair a little sideways that my shadow might not fall upon the page he begged me to read aloud to him. I read for about ten minutes beginning in the heart of a chapter and then suddenly in the middle of a sentence he ordered me to cease and to change my dress.

You can easily imagine Mr. Holmes how curious I became as to what the meaning of this extraordinary performance could possibly be. They were always very careful and observed to turn my face away from the window so that I became consumed with the desire to see what was going on behind my back. At first it seemed to be impossible but I soon devised a means. My hand mirror had been broken so I had thought seized it and I concealed a piece of

the glass in my handkerchief(?n the next occasion* in the midst of my laughter* + &ut my handkerchief u& to my eyes* and 'as able 'ith a little manage ment to see all that there 'as behind e(+ confess that + 'as disa&&ointed(There 'as nothing(At least that 'as my first i &ression(At the second glance* ho 'ever* + &erceived that there 'as a man standing in the Southa &ton Road* a small bearded man in a grey suit* 'ho seemed to be looking in my direction(The road is an i &ortant highway* and there are usually &eo&le there(This man* ho 'ever* 'as leaning against the railings 'hich bordered our field and 'as looking earnestly u&(+ lo'ered my handkerchief and glanced at Mrs(2ucastle to find her eyes filled u&on e 'ith a lost searching gaze(She said nothing* but + a convinced that she had divined that + had a mirror in my hand and had seen 'hat 'as behind e(She rose at once(

)f@e&hro*f said she* fthere is an i &ertinent fellow ' u&on the road there 'ho stares u& at Mrs Hunter(f

)f; o friend of yours* Mrs HunterJf he asked(

)f; o* + know ' no one in these parts(f

)fDear e5 Ho ' very i &ertinent5 Bindly turn round and otion to him to go away(f

)fSurely it 'ould be better to take no notice(f

)f; o* no* 'e should have him loitering here always(Bindly turn round and 'ave him away like that(f

)+ did as + 'as told* and at the same instant Mrs(2ucastle drew ' do 'n the blind(That 'as a week ago* and from that time + have not sat again in the 'indo '* nor have + 'orn the blue dress* nor seen the man in the road()

)Pray continue*) said Holmes() , our narrative &roceeds to be a most interesting one()

) , you 'ill find it rather disconnected* + fear* and there may &rove to be little relation between the different incidents of 'hich + speak(?n the very first day that + 'as at the Co&&er Beeches* Mrs(2ucastle took e to a small outhouse 'hich stands near the kitchen door(As 'e a&&roached it + heard the sharp rattling of a chain* and the sound as of a large animal moving about(

)f>ook in here5f said Mrs(2ucastle* showing e a slit between t' o &lanks(fts he not a beautyJf

)+ looked through and 'as conscious of t' o glowing eyes* and of a vague figure huddled u& in the darkness(

)fDon't be frightened*f said my e &loyer* laughing at the start 'hich + had given(fts only Carlo* my astiff(+ call him ine* but really old Toller* my groo * is the only man 'ho can do anything 'ith him (. e feed him once a day* and not too much then* so that he is always as keen as mustard(Toller lets him loose

every night* and God help the trespasser ' who he lays his fangs
upon(/or goodness' sake don't you ever on any pretext set your
foot over the threshold at night* for it's as much as your life
is ' worth(

)The 'arning ' as no idle one* for t ' o nights later + happened to
look out of 'y bedroom 'indo ' about t ' o o'clock in the morning(
't ' as a beautiful moonlight night* and the la ' n in front of the
house ' as silvered over and almost as bright as day(+ ' as
standing* rapt in the peaceful beauty of the scene* ' hen + ' as
a ' are that so 'ething ' as 'oving under the shado ' of the coarser
beeches(As it emerged into the moonshine + sa ' ' hat it ' as('t
' as a giant dog* as large as a calf* tany tinted* ' ith hanging
joints* black uddle* and huge projecting bones('t ' alked slowly
across the la ' n and vanished into the shado ' upon the other side(
That dreadful sentinel sent a chill to 'y heart ' hich + do not
think that any burglar could have done(

)And no ' + have a very strange experience to tell you(+ had* as
you know* cut off 'y hair in London* and + had placed it in a
great coil at the bottom of 'y trunk(One evening* after the
child ' as in bed* + began to amuse 'yself by examining the
furniture of 'y room and by rearranging 'y own little things(
There ' as an old chest of drawers in the room* the two upper ones
empty and open* the lower one locked(+ had filled the first two
' ith 'y linen* and as + had still much to pack away + ' as
naturally annoyed at not having the use of the third drawer('t
struck 'e that it might have been fastened by a mere oversight*
so + took out 'y bunch of keys and tried to open it(The very
first key fitted to perfection* and + drew ' the drawer open(There
' as only one thing in it* but + assure that you ' ould never
guess ' hat it ' as('t ' as 'y coil of hair(

)+ took it up and examined it('t ' as of the same peculiar tint*
and the same thickness(But then the impossibility of the thing
obtruded itself upon 'e(How ' could 'y hair have been locked in
the drawerJ . ith trembling hands + undid 'y trunk* turned out the
contents* and drew ' from the bottom 'y own hair(+ laid the two
tresses together* and + assure you that they ' ere identical(. as
it not extraordinaryJ Pudding as + ' ould* + could make nothing at
all of ' hat it meant(+ returned the strange hair to the drawer*
and + said nothing of the matter to the two castles as + felt that
+ had put 'yself in the ' wrong by opening a drawer ' hich they had
locked(

)+ a naturally observant* as you may have remarked* 7r(Holmes*
and + soon had a pretty good plan of the ' hole house in 'y head(
There ' as one ' ing* how ' ever* ' hich appeared not to be inhabited
at all(A door ' hich faced that ' hich led into the Quarters of
the Tollers opened into this suite* but it ' as invariably locked(
One day* how ' ever* as + ascended the stair* + met 7r(2ucastle
coming out through this door* his keys in his hand* and a look on
his face ' hich made him a very different person to the round*
jovial man to ' ho ' + ' as accustomed(His cheeks ' ere red* his
brow ' ' as all crinkled ' ith anger* and the veins stood out at his
temple ' ith passion(He locked the door and hurried past 'e
' ithout a ' word or a look(

)This aroused my curiosity* so when + went out for a walk in the grounds with my charge* + strolled round to the side from which + could see the windows of this part of the house(There were four of them in a row* three of which were slightly dirty* while the fourth was shuttered up(They were evidently all deserted(As + strolled up and down* glancing at them occasionally* Mr. Deucastle came out to see* looking as merry and jovial as ever(

)Ah* said he* you must not think me rude if + passed you without a word* my dear young lady(+ was reproached with business matters(

+ assured him that + was not offended(By the way* said +* you see to have quite a suite of spare rooms up there* and one of them has the shutters up(

)He looked surprised and* as it seemed to me* a little startled at my remark(

)Photography is one of my hobbies* said he(I have made my dark room up there(But* dear me* what an observant young lady we have come upon(I should have believed it(I should have ever believed it(He spoke in a jesting tone* but there was no jest in his eyes as he looked at me(+ read suspicion there and annoyance* but no jest(

Well* Mr. Holmes* from the moment that + understood that there was something about that suite of rooms which + was not to know* + was all on fire to go over them(+ was not mere curiosity* though + have my share of that(+ was more a feeling of duty(A feeling that some good might come from my penetrating to this place(They talk of woman's instinct* & perhaps it was woman's instinct which gave me that feeling(At any rate* it was there* and + was keenly on the lookout for any chance to pass the forbidden door(

)It was only yesterday that the chance came(+ may tell you that* besides Mr. Deucastle* both Toller and his wife find something to do in these deserted rooms* and + once saw him carrying a large black linen bag with him through the door(Recently he has been drinking hard* and yesterday evening he was very drunk(and when + came upstairs there was the key in the door(+ have no doubt at all that he had left it there(Mr. and Mrs. Deucastle were both downstairs* and the child was with them* so that + had an admirable opportunity(+ turned the key gently in the lock* opened the door* and slipped through(

)There was a little passage in front of me* unadorned and uncarpeted* which turned at a right angle at the farther end(Round this corner were three doors in a line* the first and third of which were open(They each led into an empty room* dusty and cheerless* with two windows in the one and one in the other* so thick with dirt that the evening light glimmered dimly through them(The centre door was closed* and across the outside of it had been fastened one of the broad bars of an iron bed* & adlocked at one end to a ring in the wall* and fastened at the other with

stout cord(The door itself ' as locked as ' ell* and the key ' as not there(This barricaded door corres&onded clearly ' ith the shuttered ' indo ' outside* and yet + could see by the gli er fro beneath it that the roo ' as not in darkness(Evidently there ' as a skylight ' hich let in light fro above(As + stood in the &assage gaCing at the sinister door and ' ondering ' hat secret it ight veil* + suddenly heard the sound of ste&s ' ithin the roo and sa ' a shado ' &ass back ' ard and for ' ard against the little slit of di light ' hich shone out fro under the door(A ad* unreasoning terror rose u& in e at the sight* 7 r(Hol es(7y overstrung nerves failed e suddenly* and + turned and ranDDran as though so e dreadful hand ' ere behind e clutching at the skirt of y dress(+ rushed do ' n the &assage* through the door* and straight into the ar s of 7 r(2ucastle* ' ho ' as ' aiting outside(

)fSo*f said he* s iling* fit ' as you* then(+ thought that it ust be ' hen + sa ' the door o&en(f

)f?h* + a so frightened5f + &anted(

)f7y dear young lady5 y dear young lady5fDDyou cannot think ho ' caressing and soothing his anner ' asDDfand ' hat has frightened you* y dear young ladyJf

)But his voice ' as just a little too coa1ing(He overdid it(+ ' as keenly on y guard against hi (

)f+ ' as foolish enough to go into the e &ty ' ing*f + ans ' ered(fBut it is so lonely and eerie in this di light that + ' as frightened and ran out again(?h* it is so dreadfully still in there5f

)f?nly thatJf said he* looking at e keenly(

)f . hy* ' hat did you thinkJf + asked(

)f . hy do you think that + lock this doorJf

)f+ a sure that + do not kno ' (f

)f+ it is to kee& &eo&le out ' ho have no business there(Do you seeJf He ' as still s iling in the ost a iable anner(

)f+ a sure if + had kno ' nDDf

)f . ell* then* you kno ' no ' (And if you ever &ut your foot over that threshold againfDDhere in an instant the s ile hardened into a grin of rage* and he glared do ' n at e ' ith the face of a de onDDf+fil thro ' you to the astiff(f

)+ ' as so terrified that + do not kno ' ' hat + did(+ su&&ose that + ust have rushed &ast hi into y roo (+ re e ber nothing until + found yself lying on y bed tre bling all over(Then + thought of you* 7 r(Hol es(+ could not live there longer ' ithout so e advice(+ ' as frightened of the house* of the an* of the ' o an* of the servants* even of the child(They ' ere all horrible

to see if I could only bring you down all I could be well? of course I might have fled from the house but my curiosity was as almost as strong as my fears. I went in as soon as I could send you a note and on my hat and cloak went down to the office which is about half a mile from the house and then returned feeling very much easier. A horrible doubt came into my mind as I approached the door lest the dog might be loose but I remembered that Toller had drunk himself into a state of insensibility that evening and I knew that he was the only one in the household who had any influence with the savage creature or who would venture to set him free. I slipped in in safety and lay awake half the night in my joy at the thought of seeing you. I had no difficulty in getting leave to come into Winchester this morning but I must be back before three o'clock for Mrs. and Mr. Deucastle are going on a visit and I will be away all the evening so that I must look after the child. I have told you all my adventures. Mrs. Holles and I should be very glad if you could tell me what it all means and above all what I should do.

Holles and I had listened spellbound to this extraordinary story. My friend rose now and paced up and down the room with his hands in his pockets and an expression of the most profound gravity upon his face.

As Toller still drunk, he asked

Yes, I heard his wife tell Mrs. Deucastle that she could do nothing with him.

That is well. And the Deucastles go out to-night.

Yes.

Is there a cellar with a good strong lock?

Yes, the wine cellar.

Now see that I have acted all through this matter like a very brave and sensible girl. Miss Hunter. Do you think that you could perform one more feat? I should not ask it of you if I did not think you a quite excellent person.

I will try. What is it?

I shall be at the Corner Beeches by seven o'clock. My friend and I. The Deucastles will be gone by that time and Toller will be home and be incapable. There only remains Mrs. Toller who might give the alarm. If you could send her into the cellar on some errand and then turn the key upon her you would facilitate matters immensely.

I will do it.

Excellent. I shall then look thoroughly into the affair. Of course there is only one feasible explanation. You have been brought there to personate someone and the real person is

imprisoned in this chamber(That is obvious(As to ' who this prisoner is* + have no doubt that it is the daughter* Miss Alice Lupton* if + remember right* ' who ' as said to have gone to America(' you ' ere chosen* doubtless* as resembling her in height* figure* and the colour of your hair(Hers had been cut off* very possibly in so ' e illness through ' which she has passed* and so* of course* yours had to be sacrificed also(By a curious chance you came upon her tresses(The man in the road ' as undoubtedly so ' e friend of hers(Possibly her fiancé(And no doubt* as you ' ore the girl's dress and ' ere so like her* he ' as convinced from your laughter* ' whenever he saw you* and after ' ards from your gesture* that Miss Lupton ' as perfectly happy* and that she no longer desired his attentions(The dog is let loose at night to prevent him from endeavouring to communicate ' ith her(So much is fairly clear(The most serious point in the case is the disposition of the child()

) ' what on earth has that to do ' ith itJ) + ejaculated(

) My dear Watson* you as a medical man are continually gaining light as to the tendencies of a child by the study of the parents(Don't you see that the converse is equally valid(+ have frequently gained my first real insight into the character of parents by studying their children(This child's disposition is abnormally cruel* ' erely for cruelty's sake* and ' hether he derives this from his smiling father* as + should suspect* or from his mother* it bodes evil for the poor girl ' who is in their power()

) + assure that you are right* Mr(Holmes*) cried our client() A thousand things come back to ' e ' hich make ' e certain that you have hit it(' h* let us lose not an instant in bringing help to this poor creature()

) ' e must be circumspect* for ' e are dealing ' ith a very cunning man(' e can do nothing until seven o'clock(At that hour ' e shall be ' ith you* and it ' ill not be long before ' e solve the mystery()

' e ' ere as good as our ' ord* for it ' as just seven ' hen ' e reached the Convent Beeches* having put u& our traps at a ' ayside public house(The group of trees* ' ith their dark leaves shining like burnished metal in the light of the setting sun* ' ere sufficient to mark the house even had Miss Hunter not been standing smiling on the doorstep()

) Have you managed itJ) asked Holmes(

A loud thudding noise came from so ' e ' here do ' nstairs() That is Mrs(Toller in the cellar*) said she() Her husband lies snoring on the kitchen rug(Here are his keys* ' hich are the duplicates of Mr(Lupton's)

) ' ou have done ' ell indeed5) cried Holmes ' ith enthusiasm () ; o' lead the ' ay* and ' e shall soon see the end of this black business()

. e &assed u& the stair* unlocked the door* follo ' ed on do ' n a
&assage* and found ourselves in front of the barricade ' hich 7 iss
Hunter had described(Hol es cut the cord and re oved the
transverse bar(Then he tried the various keys in the lock* but
' ithout success(; o sound ca e fro ' ithin* and at the silence
Hol es face clouded over(

)+ trust that ' e are not too late*) said he()+ think* 7 iss
Hunter* that ' e had better go in ' ithout you(; o ' * . atson* &ut
your shoulder to it* and ' e shall see ' hether ' e cannot ake our
' ay in()

+t ' as an old rickety door and gave at once before our united
strength(Together ' e rushed into the roo (+t ' as e &ty(There
' as no furniture save a little &allet bed* a s all table* and a
basketful of linen(The skylight above ' as o&en* and the &risoner
gone(

)There has been so e villainy here*) said Hol esl)this beauty
has guessed 7 iss Hunter's intentions and has carried his victi
off()

)But ho ' J)

)Through the skylight(. e shall soon see ho ' he anaged it() He
s ' ung hi self u& onto the roof()Ah* yes*) he cried*)here's the
end of a long light ladder against the eaves(That is ho ' he did
it()

)But it is i &ossible*) said 7 iss Hunterl)the ladder ' as not
there ' hen the 2ucastles ' ent a ' ay()

)He has co e back and done it(+ tell you that he is a clever and
dangerous an(+ should not be very uch sur&ised if this ' ere
he ' hose ste& + hear no ' u&on the stair(+ think* . atson* that it
' ould be as ' ell for you to have your &istol ready()

The ' ords ' ere hardly out of his outh before a an a&&eared at
the door of the roo * a very fat and burly an* ' ith a heavy
stick in his hand(7 iss Hunter screa ed and shrunk against the
' all at the sight of hi * but Sherlock Hol es s&rang for ' ard and
confronted hi (

) , ou villain5) said he*) ' here's your daughterJ)

The fat an cast his eyes round* and then u& at the o&en
skylight(

)+t is for e to ask you that*) he shrieked*)you thieves5 S&ies
and thieves5 + have caught you* have +J , ou are in y &o ' er(+ll
serve you5) He turned and clattered do ' n the stairs as hard as he
could go(

)He's gone for the dog5) cried 7 iss Hunter(

)+ have y revolver*) said +(

)Better close the front door*) cried Holmes* and 'e all rushed down the stairs together('e had hardly reached the hall 'hen 'e heard the baying of a hound* and then a scream of agony* 'ith a horrible 'orrying sound 'hich it 'as dreadful to listen to(An elderly 'an 'ith a red face and shaking limbs came staggering out at a side door(

)By God!) he cried()Someone has loosed the dog('tis not been fed for two days(Quick* Quick* or it'll be too late!)

Holmes and ' rushed out and round the angle of the house* 'ith Toller hurrying behind us(There 'as the huge fished brute* its black 'uCCle buried in 'ucastle's throat* 'hile he 'rithed and screamed upon the ground('unning u&* 'ble ' its brains out* and it fell over 'ith its keen 'hite teeth still 'eeting in the great creases of his neck('ith 'uch labour 'e separated the 'and carried hi * living but horribly 'angled* into the house('e laid hi 'u&on the dra 'ing'roo sofa* and having disatched the sobered Toller to bear the ne 's to his 'ife* 'did 'hat ' could to relieve his 'ain('e 'ere all assembled round hi 'hen the door opened* and a tall* gaunt 'o 'an entered the room (

)Mrs(Toller!) cried Miss Hunter(

),es* miss(Mr('ucastle let 'e out 'hen he came back before he 'ent u& to you(Ah* 'iss* it is a 'ity you didn't let 'e know 'hat you 'ere 'lanning* for ' 'ould have told you that your 'ains 'ere 'asted!)

)Ha!) said Holmes* looking keenly at her()it is clear that Mrs(Toller knows 'ore about this 'atter than anyone else!)

),es* sir* 'do* and 'a 'ready enough to tell 'hat ' know '!)

)Then* 'ray* sit down* and let us hear it for there are several 'oints on 'hich 'ust confess that 'a 'still in the dark!)

)'ill soon 'ake it clear to you*) said she!)and 'd have done so before now 'if ' could ha' got out from the cellar('f there's 'olice'court business over this* you'll remember that ' 'as the one that stood your friend* and that ' 'as Miss Alice's friend too(

)She 'as never ha&&y at home* Miss Alice 'asn't* from the time that her father 'arried again(She 'as slighted like and had no say in anything* but it never really became bad for her until after she 'et Mr('oller at a friend's house(As 'ell as ' could learn* Miss Alice had rights of her own by 'ill* but she 'as so quiet and 'atient* she 'as* that she never said a 'ord about the but just left everything in Mr('ucastle's hands(He knew 'he 'as safe 'ith her! but 'hen there 'as a chance of a husband coming for 'ard* 'ho 'ould ask for all that the law 'ould give hi * then her father thought it time to 'ut a stop on it(He 'anted her to sign a 'a&er* so that 'hether she 'arried or not* he could use her 'oney('hen she 'ouldn't do it* he kept on 'orrying her until she got brain'fever* and for several 'eeks 'as at death's door(Then she got better at last* all 'orn to a shadow * and 'ith her

beautiful hair cut off but that didn't make no change in her young man* and he stuck to her as true as man could be()

)Ah* said Holmes*)+ think that 'hat you have been good enough to tell us makes the matter fairly clear* and that + can deduce all that remains(7r(2ucastle then* + &resolute* took to this system of imprisonmentJ)

), es* sir()

)And brought Miss Hunter down from London in order to get rid of the disagreeable persistence of 7r(/o'ler()

)That 'as it* sir()

)But 7r(/o'ler being a &persevering man* as a good sea man should be* blockaded the house* and having let you succeeded by certain arguments* metallic or other 'ise* in convincing you that your interests 'ere the same as his()

)7r(/o'ler 'as a very kind & open* free-handed gentleman* said 7rs(Toller serenely()

)And in this 'ay he managed that your good man should have no 'want of drink* and that a ladder should be ready at the moment 'hen your master had gone out()

), ou have it* sir* just as it has been()

)+ assured 'e o' e you an apology* 7rs(Toller*) said Holmes*)for you have certainly cleared up everything 'ich & puzzled us(And here comes the country surgeon and 7rs(2ucastle* so + think* 'atson* that 'e had best escort Miss Hunter back to 'inchester* as it seems to 'e that our locus standi no ' is rather a Questionable one()

And thus 'as solved the mystery of the sinister house 'ith the co&er beeches in front of the door(7r(2ucastle survived* but 'as always a broken man* kept alive solely through the care of his devoted 'ife(They still live 'ith their old servants* 'ho &robably know so much of 2ucastle's past life that he finds it difficult to part from the (7r(/o'ler and Miss 2ucastle 'ere married* by special license* in Southampton the day after their flight* and he is no ' the holder of a government appointment in the island of Mauritius(As to Miss Violet Hunter* my friend Holmes* rather to my disappointment* manifested no further interest in her 'hen once she had ceased to be the centre of one of his &robles* and she is no ' the head of a private school at 'alsall* 'here + believe that she has met 'ith considerable success()

--- E ; D ? / THE P2 ? @ ECT GATE ; BE2G EB ? ? B* THE AD0E ; TA2ES ? / SHE2 > ? CB H ? > 7ES ---

This file should be named `advsh#<(t1t or advsh#<(Ci& Corrected ED+T+? ; S of our eBooks get a ne ' ; A 7 BE 2* advsh#N(t1t 0E2S+? ; S based on separate sources get ne ' >ETTE 2* advsh#<a(t1t`

Project Gutenberg eBooks are often created from several printed editions* all of which are confirmed as Public Domain in the AS unless a copyright notice is included(Thus* we usually do not keep eBooks in compliance with any particular publisher edition(

We are not trying to release all our eBooks one year in advance of the official release dates* leaving time for better editing(Please be encouraged to tell us about any error or corrections* even years after the official publication date(

Please note neither this listing nor its contents are final till midnight of the last day of the month of any such announcement(The official release date of all Project Gutenberg eBooks is at midnight* Central Time* of the last day of the stated month(A reliable binary version may often be posted for suggestion* comment and editing by those who wish to do so(

Most eBooks start at our web sites at
`http://gutenberg.net` or
`http://www.gutenberg.org`

These web sites include a hardwired link providing information about Project Gutenberg* including how to donate* how to help reproduce our new eBooks* and how to subscribe to our email newsletter !free5%(

Those of you who want to download any eBook before announcement can get to the files as follows* and just download by date(This is also a good way to get the files instantly upon announcement* as the indexes our cataloguers reproduce obviously take a while after an announcement goes out in the Project Gutenberg newsletter(

`http://www.ibiblio.org/pgutenberg/Pete1t=M` or
`ftp://www.ibiblio.org/pub/docs/books/gutenberg/Pete1t=M`

?r Pete1t=N* =<* ==#* ==* 33* 3H* 34* 39* 3\$* 3M* 3N* 3<* 3<* 3# or 3=

@ust search by the first five letters of the filename you want* as it appears in our newsletter(

Information about Project Gutenberg !one &age%

We reproduce about two million dollars for each hour we work(The time it takes us* a rather conservative estimate* is fifty hours to get any eBook selected* entered* proofread* edited* copyrighted* searched and analyzed* the copyrighted letters written* etc(Our projected audience is one hundred million readers(If the value of each file is finally estimated at one dollar then we reproduce 20 million dollars per hour in <==< as we release over == new text files per month #<M= more eBooks in <==# for a total of M==R We are already on our way to trying for <=== more eBooks in <==< if they reach just #D<S of the world's population then the total

'ill reach over half a trillion eBooks given a 'ay by year's end(

The Goal of Project Gutenberg is to Give A 'ay # Trillion eBooks5
This is ten thousand titles each to one hundred illion readers*
'hich is only about MS of the &resent nu ber of co &uter users(

Here is the briefest record of our &rogress !- eans esti ated%6

eBooks ,ear 7onth

#34# @uly
#=# #33# @anuary
#== #33M @anuary
#=== #334 August
#==\$ #33H ?ctober
<=== #333 Dece ber
<\$== <=== Dece ber
N=== <==# ;ove ber
M=== <==# ?ctober?;ove ber
9=== <==< Dece ber-
3=== <==N ;ove ber-
#===== <==M @anuary-

The Project Gutenberg >iterary Archive /oundation has been created
to secure a future for Project Gutenberg into the ne1t illenniu (

. e need your donations ore than ever5

As of /ebruary* <==<* contributions are being solicited fro &eo&le
and organiCations in6 Alaba a* Alaska* Arkansas* Connecticut*
Dela 'are* District of Colu bia* /lorida* Georgia* Ha 'aii* +llinois*
+ndiana* +o 'a* Bansas* Bentucky* >ouisiana* 7aine* 7assachusetts*
7ichigan* 7ississi&&i* 7issouri* 7ontana* ;ebraska* ;evada* ;e '
Ha &shire* ;e ' @ersey* ;e ' 7e1ico* ;e ' ,ork* ;orth Carolina* ?hio*
?klaho a* ?regon* Pennsylvania* 2hode +sland* South Carolina* South
Dakota* Tennessee* Te1as* Atah* Oer ont* Oirginia* . ashington* . est
Oirginia* . isconsin* and . yo ing(

. e have filed in all \$= states no ' * but these are the only ones
that have res&onded(

As the reGuire ents for other states are et* additions to this list
'ill be ade and fund raising 'ill begin in the additional states(
Please feel free to ask to check the status of your state(

+n ans 'er to various Questions 'e have received on this6

. e are constantly 'orking on finishing the &a&er 'ork to legally
reGuest donations in all \$= states(+f your state is not listed and
you 'ould like to kno ' if 'e have added it since the list you have*
just ask(

. hile 'e cannot solicit donations fro &eo&le in states 'here 'e are
not yet registered* 'e kno ' of no &rohibition against acce&ting
donations fro donors in these states 'ho a&&roach us 'ith an offer to
donate(

international donations are accepted* but 'e don't know 'A ; , TH+ ; G about
how ' to make the tax deductible* or even if they can ; be made
deductible* and don't have the staff to handle it even if there are
'ays(

Donations by check or money order may be sent to

Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation
P7B ###N
#4N3 Aniversity Ave(
?1ford* 7 S NH9\$ \$DM##=3

Contact us if you 'ant to arrange for a wire transfer or any other
method other than by check or money order(

The Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation has been approved by
the AS Internal Revenue Service as a 501(c)(3) organization with E+ ;
8E &loyee identification ; number: 9MD9<<#\$(Donations are
tax deductible to the full extent permitted by law (As fundraising
requirements for other states are met* additions to this list 'ill be
made and fundraising 'ill begin in the additional states(

. e need your donations more than ever5

, you can get up to date donation information online at

<http://www.gutenberg.net/donation/>(

if you can't reach Project Gutenberg*
you can always e-mail directly to

Michael S(Hart Thart U&obo1(co V

Prof(Hart 'ill answer or forward your message(

. e 'ould refer to send you information by e-mail(

--The Legal Stuff Print--

!Three Pages%

---STA2T--THE S7A>> P2+ ; T5-- / ? 2 PAB>C D? 7A+ ; EB? ?BS--STA2T---
. hy is this)S all Print5) state ment hereJ , you know ' la 'yers(
They tell us you might sue us if there is something ' wrong ' ith
your copy of this eBook* even if you got it for free from
someone other than us* and even if ' hat's ' wrong is not our
fault(So* among other things* this)S all Print5) state ment
disclaims most of our liability to you('t also tells you how
you may distribute copies of this eBook if you 'ant to(

-BE / ? 2E5- , ?A ASE ? 2 2EAD TH+S EB? ?B

By using or reading any part of this P2?@ECT GATE ; BE2Gdt eBook* you indicate that you understand* agree to and accept this)S all Print5) state ment(+f you do not* you can receive a refund of the money !if any% you &aid for this eBook by sending a request ' ithin N= days of receiving it to the &erson you got it fro (+f you received this eBook on a &hysical ediu !such as a disk%* you must return it ' ith your request(

AB?AT P2?@ECT GATE ; BE2Gdt7 EB??BS

This P2?@ECT GATE ; BE2Gdt eBook* like most P2?@ECT GATE ; BE2Gdt eBooks* is a)&ublic do ain) ' ork distributed by Professor Michael S(Hart through the Project Gutenberg Association !the)Project%(A ong other things* this means that no one o ' ns a Anited States co&yright on or for this ' ork* so the Project !and you5% can co&y and distribute it in the Anited States ' ithout &er ission and ' ithout &aying co&yright royalties(S&ecial rules* set forth below ' * a&&ly if you ' ish to co&y and distribute this eBook under the)P2?@ECT GATE ; BE2G) trade ark(

Please do not use the)P2?@ECT GATE ; BE2G) trade ark to market any co mercial &roducts ' ithout &er ission(

To create these eBooks* the Project e1&ends considerable efforts to identify* transcribe and &proofread &ublic do ain ' orks(Des&ite these efforts* the Project's eBooks and any ediu they ay be on ay contain)Defects)(A ong other things* Defects ay take the for of inco &lete* inaccurate or corru&t data* transcri&tion errors* a co&yright or other intellectual &ro&erty infringe ent* a defective or da aged disk or other eBook ediu * a co &uter virus* or co &uter codes that da age or cannot be read by your eGui& ent(

>+7+TED . A22A ; T, I D+SC>A+7E2 ? / DA7AGES

But for the)2ight of 2e&lance ent or 2efund) described below ' *

8#: Michael Hart and the /oundation !and any other &arty you ay receive this eBook fro as a P2?@ECT GATE ; BE2Gdt eBook% disclai s all liability to you for da ages* costs and e1&enses* including legal fees* and &: , ?A HA0E ; ? 2E7ED+ES / ?2 ; EG>+GE ; CE ?2 A ; DE2 ST2+CT >+AB>+T , * ?2 / ?2 B2EACH ? / . A22A ; T , ?2 C ? ; T2ACT* + ; C>AD+ ; G BAT ; ?T >+7+TED T ? + ; D+2ECT* C ? ; SEKAE ; T+A>* PA ; +T+0E ?2 + ; C+DE ; TA> DA7AGES* E0E ; + / , ?A G+0E ; ?T+CE ? / THE P?SS+B>+T , ? / SACH DA7AGES(

+f you discover a Defect in this eBook ' ithin 3= days of receiving it* you can receive a refund of the money !if any% you &aid for it by sending an e1&lanatory note ' ithin that ti e to the &erson you received it fro (+f you received it on a &hysical ediu * you must return it ' ith your note* and such &erson ay choose to alternatively give you a re&lance ent co&y(+f you received it electronically* such &erson ay choose to alternatively give you a second o&&ortunity to receive it electronically(

TH+S EB??B +S ?THE2 . +SE P2?0+DED T ? , ?A)ASD+S)(; ? ?THE2 . A22A ; T+ES ? / A ; , B+ ; D* EEP2ESS ?2 +7P>+ED* A2E 7ADE T ? , ?A AS T ? THE EB??B ?2 A ; , 7ED+A7 +T 7A , BE ? ; *+ ; C>AD+ ; G BAT ; ?T >+7+TED T ? . A22A ; T+ES ? / 7E2CHA ; TAB>+T , ?2 / +T ; ESS / ?2 A

PA2T+CA>A2 PA2P?SE(

So e states do not allo ' disclai ers of i &lied 'arranties or the e1clusion or li itation of conseGuential da ages* so the above disclai ers and e1clusions ay not a&&ly to you* and you ay have other legal rights(

+; DE 7 ;+T ,
, ou ' ill inde nify and hold 7ichael Hart* the /oundation* and its trustees and agents* and any volunteers associated ' ith the &roduction and distribution of Project GutenbergDt te1ts har less* fro all liability* cost and e1&ense* including legal fees* that arise directly or indirectly fro any of the follo ' ing that you do or cause6 8#: distribution of this eBook* 8<: alteration* odification* or addition to the eBook* or 8N: any Defect(

D+ST2+BAT+? ; A ; DE2)P2 ?@ECT GATE ; BE2GDt)
, ou ay distribute co&ies of this eBook electronically* or by disk* book or any other ediu if you either delete this)S all Print5) and all other references to Project Gutenberg* or6

8#: ?nly give e1act co&ies of it(A ong other things* this reGuires that you do not re ove* alter or odify the eBook or this)S all &rint5) state ent(, ou ay ho ' ever* if you ' ish* distribute this eBook in achine readable binary* co &ressed* arkDu&* or &ro&rietary for * including any for resulting fro conversion by ' ord &rocessing or hy&erte1t soft ' are* but only so long as -E+THE2-6

8-: The eBook* ' hen dis&layed* is clearly readable* and does -not- contain characters other than those intended by the author of the ' ork* although tilde !W%* asterisk !-% and underline !X% characters ay be used to convey &unctuation intended by the author* and additional characters ay be used to indicate hy&erte1t links! ? 2

8-: The eBook ay be readily converted by the reader at no e1&ense into &lain ASC++* EBCD+C or eGuivalent for by the &rogra that dis&lays the eBook !as is the case* for instance* ' ith ost ' ord &rocessors%l ? 2

8-: , ou &rovide* or agree to also &rovide on reGuest at no additional cost* fee or e1&ense* a co&y of the eBook in its original &lain ASC++ for !or in EBCD+C or other eGuivalent &ro&rietary for % (

8<: Honor the eBook refund and re&lacement &rovisions of this)S all Print5) state ent(

8N: Pay a trade ark license fee to the /oundation of <= S of the gross &rofits you derive calculated using the ethod you already use to calculate your a&&licable ta1es(+f you

don't derive profits* no royalty is due(Royalties are
& payable to)Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation)
the 90 days following each date you receive for 'ere
legally required to receive your annual or equivalent
& periodic tax return(Please contact us beforehand to
let us know your plans and to work out the details(

. HAT +/ , ?A - . A ; T- T? SE ; D 7 ? ; E , EOE ; +/ , ?A D ? ; FT HA0E T ? J
Project Gutenberg is dedicated to increasing the number of
& public domain and licensed works that can be freely distributed
in machine readable form (

The Project gratefully accepts contributions of money* time*
& public domain materials* or royalty free copyright licenses(
Money should be paid to the
)Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation()

If you are interested in contributing scanning equipment or
software or other items* please contact Michael Hart at
hart@bo1.co

Portions of this eBook's header and trailer may be reprinted only
when distributed free of all fees(Copyright © 1997 by
Michael S. Hart(Project Gutenberg is a Trademark and may not be
used in any sales of Project Gutenberg eBooks or other materials be
they hard ware or software or any other related product without
express permission(

-E ; D THE S7A>> P2+ ; T5 / ? 2 PAB>+C D ? 7 A+ ; EB ? ? BS-0er(= <P###P=<-E ; D-